carranzaO1.txt UNREDACTED

IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT FOR THE WESTERN DISTRICT OF TENNESSEE WESTERN DIVISION

ANA PATRICIA CHAVEZ, CECILIA

SANTOS, JOSE FRANCISCO
CALDERON, ERLINDA FRANCO, AND
DANIEL ALVARADO,

Plaintiffs,

VS.

NO. 03-2932-MI/P

NICOLAS CARRANZA,

Defendant.

TRIAL PROCEEDINGS

BEFORE THE HONORABLE JON PHIPPS MCCALLA, JUDGE

OCTOBER 31, 2005

VOLUME I

BRENDA PARKER
OFFICIAL REPORTER
SUITE 942 FEDERAL BUILDING
167 NORTH MAIN STREET
MEMPHIS, TENNESSEE 38103

APPEARANCES

Appearing on behalf of the Plaintiffs:

BASS BERRY & SIMS PLC 315 DEADERICK STREET, SUITE 2700 NASHVILLE, TENNESSEE 37238-3001 By: DAVID R. ESQUIVEL, ESQ.

CAROLYN PATTY BLUM, ESQ. CENTER FOR JUSTICE & ACCOUNTABILITY 291 WEST 12TH STREET NEW YORK, NEW YORK 10014

MATTHEW J. EISENBRANDT, ESQ. CENTER FOR JUSTICE & ACCOUNTABILITY 870 MARKET STREET, SUITE 684 SAN FRANCISCO, CALIFORNIA 94102

Appearing on behalf of the Defendant:

FARGARSON & BROOKE 65 UNION AVENUE 9TH FLOOR MEMPHIS, TENNESSEE 38103 By: ROBERT M. FARGARSON, ESQ. BRUCE BROOKE, ESQ.

3

우

1	MONDAY MORNING & AFTERNOON
2	OCTOBER 31, 2005
3	The jury trial in this case began on this date,
4	Monday, October 31, 2005, at 9:30 o'clock a.m., when and
5	where evidence was introduced and proceedings were had as
6	follows:
7	
8	
9	
10	THE COURT: There are two individuals who did
11	not who were no shows in connection with the jury, and
12	they are Latonya Payton, P-A-Y-T-O-N, and Alicia Booker,
13	Ms. Booker, B-O-O-K-E-R, Payton, P-A-Y-T-O-N. I need to
14	tell you that they're not here. There is nothing we can
15	do about it in the sense of delaying the proceeding. You
16	should note that they are not here, and I do not
17	anticipate unless we go through the whole panel that we
18	would attempt to have them come in for the case. So if
19	there is no objection it is an administrative matter
20	really for the docket administrator, and she has advised
21	us that that is our situation, and we will handle it
22	administratively differently, we will ask people to come
23	for a different panel probably. If there is nothing else,
24	those two people will not be appearing on the panel.
25	Anything from the plaintiff on that?

1	MR. ESQUIVEL: No, no objection.
2	THE COURT: Anything from the defense?
3	MR. FARGARSON: No objection.
4	(Jury panel in at 9:35 a.m.)
5	THE COURT: Ladies and gentlemen, I want to
6	welcome you to the United States district court for the
7	Western District of Tennessee. Today we're going to be
8	selecting a jury for a trial, and before we can do that, I
9	need to swear in the interpreters. This will be a case in
10	which some individuals will be hearing this case in
11	Spanish, and you will also be hearing some testimony which
12	will be translated. Our interpreters in this case are
13	Mr. Urrutia and Mr. Icaza. Because they will be here
14	I'm looking for them right now. There they are. They're
15	right there. If you will both raise your right hand, I
16	will have you sworn in as interpreters in this case.
17	THE CLERK: Do you solemnly swear that you will
18	give a true interpretation of these proceedings before
19	this court, so help you God?
20	THE INTERPRETER: I do.
21	THE INTERPRETER: I do.
22	THE COURT: Ladies and gentlemen of the jury,
23	everything that we say will be translated into Spanish,
24	and that includes everything I'm saying now and all of
25	your responses and everything the attorneys say. Our

- 1 interpreters are very highly qualified. I will tell you
- 2 that they translate literally. In other words, they do
- 3 not editorialize, they do not modify anything, they
- 4 tell -- they speak the language in which they're
- 5 interpreting or to which they're interpreting exactly as
- 6 it can be interpreted to that language. They don't modify
- 7 things. They don't express their own opinion in any way,
- 8 and it is a very sophisticated complicated certification
- 9 process that they go through in order to be certified
- 10 interpreters. I'm saying that because I want to you
- 11 understand it is not like your neighborhood friend who
- 12 translates something loosely into a friend's language. It
- 13 is not how it is done at all in court. It is a very
- 14 precise process. I need you to know that in this case.
- Now, ladies and gentlemen, I have to have all
- 16 of you stand and be sworn in before I can ask you any
- 17 questions, and Mr. Warren will administer the voir dire
- 18 oath. If you will raise your right hands.
- 19 THE CLERK: Do you and each of you solemnly
- 20 swear that the answers to the questions to be propounded
- 21 to you by the court in this case for which you may be
- 22 drawn as a juror to be the truth, the whole truth and
- 23 nothing but the truth, so help you God?
- 24 THE JURY: I do.
- 25 THE COURT: You may be seated. What we will do

- 1 is we will be calling 14 of your names at random, and as
- 2 your names are called, I will ask you to come forward and
- 3 take a seat in the jury box. The first person whose name
- 4 is called will be asked to sit in the first seat on the
- 5 first row with seat number one, all the way down to the
- 6 last seat on the first row, and Mr. Ruby is here, and he
- 7 will make sure that you get to the right location. The
- 8 last seat on the first row is seat number seven. The
- 9 eighth person whose name is called will be asked to sit in
- 10 the first seat on the second row, which is actually our
- 11 seat number eight, and then all the way down to seat 14
- 12 which is right next to one of our interpreters. So if you
- 13 will listen carefully, we will proceed to call the first
- 14 14 names which will be randomly selected.
- THE CLERK: Robert Russell, R-U-S-S-E-L-L.
- 16 Adaline Fields, F-I-E-L-D-S. Mary Farmer, F-A-R-M-E-R.
- 17 Charles Fowler, F-O-W-L-E-R. Ronald Francis,
- 18 F-R-A-N-C-I-S. Arni ta Ragsdale, R-A-G-S-D-A-L-E.
- 19 Kristina Foran, F-O-R-A-N. Edward Miller, Jr.,
- 20 M-I-L-L-E-R. Mary Reber, R-E-B-E-R. Barbara Fulgham,
- 21 F-U-L-G-H-A-M. Juani ta Ri chardson, R-I-C-H-A-R-D-S-O-N.
- 22 Latoya Hebron, H-U-B-R-O-N. Kenneth Yeager, Jr.,
- 23 Y-E-A-G-E-R. Natalie Reed, R-E-E-D.
- 24 THE COURT: First of all, I want to thank you
- 25 for filling out the questionnaires in this case. It is

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 2 process will take a little time in any event, but I do
- 3 appreciate that from all of you.
- 4 Secondly, for those of you who are in the back
- 5 of the room, there is still a very significant, probably
- 6 high probability that many of you will be called as
- 7 potential jurors in the case. As we go through the
- 8 questioning process, that almost inevitably happens, so I
- 9 want you to pay close attention to all of the questions
- 10 that are asked so that you can be in a position to
- 11 promptly respond, that is give your answers to those
- 12 questions. I will help you out, I will go through the
- 13 questions to some degree again, but you may be asked also
- 14 to generally respond to the questions that have been
- 15 asked, so pay close attention.
- 16 BY THE COURT:
- 17 Q. I'm going to start with Mr. Russell, how are you this
- 18 morning?
- 19 A. Fine.
- 20 Q. I need to ask each of you what is the most important
- 21 characteristic for a person who is going to be on a jury, what
- 22 do you believe to be the most important characteristic for a
- 23 person who is going to be on the jury, what do you think that
- 24 might be?
- 25 A. I don't know exactly what you're talking about.

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

9

1 Q. Well, if you were in the position of anybody out here

- 2 who is going to have a case tried, what kind of juror would
- 3 you want, what would be an important thing for that juror?
- 4 Some of us might have things we didn't want jurors to be like,
- 5 some would have things that we wanted jurors to be like, but
- 6 what would be a good characteristic, a favorable
- 7 characteristic that you would want the juror to have if you
- 8 had a case that was being presented on your behalf?
- 9 A. I want him to be true and honest.
- 10 Q. Somebody who was true and honest?
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. Okay. Now, I'm going to ask that question of
- 13 everybody, and we're going to build a list of characteristics
- 14 because there are lots of -- exactly, there are lots of things
- 15 that we might want. There are also some things that we might
- 16 not want, and we can also talk about those.
- 17 I'm going to ask you to hand it to Ms. Fields. And
- 18 they also have a questionnaire, so they're trying to make sure
- 19 they have got your questionnaire out in time. I think they're
- 20 okay. Joe is getting mine out too, but I don't need them as
- 21 much as they do. I think we're set.
- 22 Ms. Fields, what is the most important characteristic
- 23 for somebody who is going to serve on a jury?
- 24 A. I guess to be attentive and to be objective.
- 25 Q. Okay. Be attentive and objective.

\/

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 Ms. Farmer, what would you add to our list, what you
- 2 think -- what do you think would be the most important Page 9

- 3 characteristic for a person who is going to be on a jury?
- 4 A. Well, the only thing that comes to my mind is to be
- 5 attentive and really listen.
- 6 Q. Well, listen, you added something to it, which you want
- 7 somebody who will listen, that is very important, obviously,
- 8 very, very important. Listen.
- 9 Mr. Fowler, what would you add to our list? You can
- 10 use one we have got, but there are lots of good
- 11 characteristics that we might want people to have?
- 12 A. I would think, Your Honor, don't let your personal
- 13 prejudice get in the way.
- 14 Q. Perfect. Avoid personal prejudice. I'm going to ask
- 15 you to explain that a little, I think it makes good sense, I
- 16 want to ask you to explain it a little bit.
- 17 A. Something might have happened to you in the past,
- 18 somebody crossed your path in a certain way and this case is
- 19 revolving around it.
- 20 Q. In other words, don't let your personal experiences
- 21 influence you inappropriately?
- 22 A. Yes, sir.
- 23 Q. Mr. Francis, what would you add to our list?
- 24 A. To be open-minded.
- 25 Q. Be open-minded, absolutely. Ms. Ragsdale?

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 A. Integrity and open-minded.
- 2 Q. Integrity and, of course, open-minded.

- Now, there's some others, there are many
- 4 characteristics that we want to add also. That's a great
- 5 list.
- 6 Is it Ms. Foran?
- 7 A. Yes. To be fair.
- 8 Q. To be fair, okay. Very good. If you will hand that
- 9 straight to Ms. Reed. Ms. Reed, what would you add to our
- 10 list? That is a great list, but there are some things we
- 11 don't have on it.
- 12 A. The only one that's really standing out to me is being
- 13 able to be focused, but I think that was touched on by being
- 14 attentive. You want someone who can be here in the present
- 15 mentally.
- 16 Q. Be focused, be present at all times, don't be
- 17 daydreami ng?
- 18 A. Right.
- 19 Q. Okay. Mr. Yeager, it gets a little more complicated,
- 20 but there's some big ones out there. Let me suggest, for
- 21 example, you had to come in, you had to fill out a
- 22 questionnaire, you had to wait a little bit, what is an
- 23 important characteristic for every juror to have all of the
- 24 time?

우

25 A. Prompt.

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 Q. Broke?
- 2 A. Prompt.
- 3 Q. I like that one, I think that's a good one. I don't Page 11

- 4 think anybody has ever said that. Be prompt, that's a great
- 5 one. Believe it or not, I have never had anybody say that,
- 6 and that is actually very important. Well, that's great.
- 7 Ms. Hebron, I will was getting to something else, what
- 8 else do we want to add to that list?
- 9 A. Thoughtful.
- 10 Q. Thoughtful, absolutely. Somebody who will be
- 11 thoughtful, and there's another way to say that too. What is
- 12 another way we might say being thoughtful? I mean what does
- 13 that mean to you?
- 14 A. It means to me when I say be thoughtful, thoughtful of
- 15 the situation and the problem.
- 16 Q. Pick the microphone up a little bit.
- 17 A. Thoughtful of the situation and the problem that -- I
- 18 guess what we're dealing with.
- 19 Q. In other words, be thorough, is that another way to say
- 20 that, thorough?
- 21 A. Yes.
- 22 Q. I want to make sure we say that. Thorough. It can be
- 23 said a couple of ways.
- Ms. Richardson, things -- there is a couple of things,
- 25 big ones that we haven't said.

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 A. I don't think I have it. They have taken mine. Alert,
- 2 alive and on top of things.
- 3 Q. Alert, alive and on top of things, those are all good.

- 4 And somebody actually said it earlier when they said you had
- 5 to come out and fill out a form, you had to spend some time,
- 6 you had to go upstairs and wait today, and then Mr. Yeager
- 7 said be prompt, that's important, but there's one that goes
- 8 with that too, because you have had to wait around some, what
- 9 does that mean?
- 10 A. Patient.
- 11 Q. That's great.
- 12 A. Patient, how about that? Thank you.
- 13 Q. And patient is very important because, you know, if
- 14 you're in a rush, this isn't the right job, this isn't the
- 15 right job. You have to be very patient.
- 16 Is it Ms. Fulgham?
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 Q. How are you doing?
- 19 A. I'm good. Thank you.
- 20 Q. There are a couple of big ones that we haven't put down
- 21 on our list. What would you add to our list?
- 22 A. I don't know. Maybe a little courage.
- 23 Q. What do you mean by that?
- 24 A. Courage.
- 25 Q. I mean that can be -- the interpretation is important,

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

14

- 1 so what do you mean by that?
- 2 A. I think I mean being able to concentrate and have the
- 3 courage to stand with what you think and what you believe.
- 4 Q. Okay. Now, does that mean that if somebody else says Page 13

- 5 something you shouldn't listen to them? That's what I'm
- 6 getting at on that.
- 7 A. Oh, no, no.
- 8 Q. You still listen to everybody?
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. But you want to speak up for what you think?
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 Q. Both are fine, as long as you do them together?
- 13 A. That was my second or third choice. Patience, I had.
- 14 Q. And I will give you credit for that too, I have got it
- 15 down.
- 16 Ms. Reber, we have still got a couple that we want to
- 17 get out there that -- what is -- if you're trying a case in --
- 18 Let's just -- in Memphis, Tennessee, in west Tennessee, and
- 19 you speak Spanish, what would you might be concerned about as
- 20 to the panel, a really important thing that you might be
- 21 concerned about as to the panel, a big issue?
- 22 A. I don't know. I don't know what you're getting at. I
- 23 was just thinking courteous, fair. I guess somebody said
- 24 fair.

우

25 Q. Courteous?

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 A. Open-minded.
- 2 Q. Courteous, fair, open-minded.
- 3 There's a constitutional principle that is the main
- 4 thing that a juror has to be under our United States

- 5 Constitution, is probably the only qualification that's
- 6 required of a jury under the Constitution. And the reason I
- 7 said if you speak another language, what would you be
- 8 concerned about if somebody didn't speak your language?
- 9 A. The interpretation.
- 10 Q. I think you might be concerned about -- let's see if
- 11 Mr. Miller wants to chime in on that.
- 12 A. I'm not sure I can help you. I don't know where you're
- 13 goi ng.
- 14 Q. Prejudice, prejudice, how many people -- has anybody
- 15 ever heard anybody say something, well -- what is one of our
- 16 growing minorities in the Mid-South?
- 17 A. Hi spani cs.
- 18 Q. Hi spanics. Have you ever heard anybody say anything
- 19 about Hispanics that wasn't exactly appropriate?
- 20 A. I'm sure I have.
- 21 Q. I wasn't trying to pick on you. Let's ask Ms. Reber,
- 22 give it back to her, she handed it off. Have you ever heard
- 23 anybody say something about Hispanics that was kind of
- 24 i nappropri ate?
- 25 A. Yeah, but i have heard good things too. You know, it

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

16

- 1 goes both ways.
- 2 Q. Right, right. And either one could be a basis for bias
- 3 or prejudice, right?
- 4 A. Correct.
- 5 Q. I mean you could say, well, you know, gosh, everybody Page 15

- 6 who is Hispanic is wonderful or I don't like anybody who is
- 7 Hispanic, would either one be right? Maybe the first one is,
- 8 I don't know.
- 9 A. No, I guess it just depends on the situation.
- 10 Q. So we should be free of prejudice, and the jury -- and
- 11 the Constitution requires that every juror be impartial,
- 12 that's the constitutional requirement. You look for
- 13 instructions on how to select a jury, and that's the one where
- 14 you have got to be impartial.
- Okay. Well, we have got a long list here. And hand it
- 16 back to Mr. Russell -- well, anything else, Mr. Miller, you
- 17 wanted to add to our list?
- 18 A. No, sir.
- 19 Q. I didn't really -- let's hand it back to Mr. Miller for
- 20 one -- I didn't get a new characteristic from you.
- 21 A. I don't know if it is new, I would just say a
- 22 willingness to understand both points of view and the
- 23 assertiveness to speak your mind.
- 24 Q. Okay. Willingness to understand both points of view
- 25 and -- all right.

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 Mr. Russell, we went through a long process and you, of
- 2 course, said people should be honest and they should be true
- 3 or truthful. We have got attentive, objective, listen, avoid
- 4 prejudice. Mr. Fowler did add that early on. He said
- 5 particularly, though, as to your personal experiences

- 6 influencing people, be open-minded. Ms. Ragsdale, of course,
- 7 said integrity, open-mindedness. Ms. Foran wanted somebody to
- 8 be fair, of course. Ms. Reed, focused, not be daydreaming,
- 9 pay attention, of course. Mr. Yeager, be prompt, which is a
- 10 good one. Ms. Hebron, thoughtful and thorough, and
- 11 Ms. Richardson patient. Ms. Fulgham said to be -- she said
- 12 courage, and then we asked that question about what that
- 13 meant, to be patient, so forth. And then Ms. Reber,
- 14 courageous and open-minded, fair, and I think we have got
- 15 willingness to listen to both sides. The one thing that is a
- 16 constitutional requirement is impartiality, not be biased or
- 17 prejudiced for either side.
- The first question is what are examples of prejudice in
- 19 society, and we're just going to go around and talk about that
- 20 very important subject. What is an example of a prejudice
- 21 that occurs, and there are lots of them, just like we had the
- 22 characteristics, what would you put on the list as maybe the
- 23 number one prejudice that you might have to deal with
- 24 sometimes?

2

25 A. I guess we should all get along together and --

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 Q. Famous saying about that.
- 2 A. -- not be jealous of each other.
- 3 Q. And what's sometimes a basis for prejudice, not that --
- 4 hopefully, people don't have it, but we have to talk about it,
- 5 we have to make sure that we understand the concepts of bias
- 6 and prejudice, impartiality because if we don't know it, Page 17

- 7 sometimes it can creep up on us. What is a -- we live in the
- 8 south, but I don't think it matters where you live. There is
- 9 prejudice everywhere. What is an example of prejudice? It
- 10 can be anything from experiences you have in the workplace and
- 11 that sort of thing, but what is an example of things sometimes
- 12 people are prejudiced about?
- 13 A. I guess race, maybe.
- 14 Q. Race is certainly one of them, there's no question
- 15 about that.
- 16 Let's ask Ms. Fields because we want to add to our
- 17 list.
- 18 A. Character or integrity by the way a person looks.
- 19 Q. Okay. And you're saying -- we sometimes judge people
- 20 based on how they look, appearance?
- 21 A. Yes, appearance.
- 22 Q. Right.
- 23 A. Appearance is a better word.
- 24 Q. And do you think that really happens?
- 25 A. It does.

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 Q. Okay. What is an example of how that happens?
- 2 A. Give you an example. Well, I guess sometimes when you
- 3 can walk into a room or into a situation, and just because
- 4 you -- because of your appearance, they may not think you're
- 5 intelligent, they may think you don't know anything, that you
- 6 can't make any decisions.

- 7 Q. And by appearance, just physical?
- 8 A. Physical appearance.
- 9 Q. Absolutely. Now, let's ask Ms. Farmer, what is another
- 10 prejudice that people have that can be based -- it can be a
- 11 racial prejudice, it can be based on appearance, other
- 12 prejudices that people may have?
- 13 A. Just disliking someone immediately just because they're
- 14 not of your background or your race.
- 15 Q. By background, what is an example of a background
- 16 issue?
- 17 A. Maybe -- I don't know. The same race as you, for
- 18 instance.

2

- 19 Q. Sure. And they can be -- it can be race, it can also
- 20 be a lot of other things out there.
- 21 Mr. Fowler, what is something people can be prejudice
- 22 about? We have got basically background, appearance, race.
- 23 A. I think a lack of knowledge of a particular race of
- 24 people or nationality. You know, we have to understand there
- 25 is more than one way to do something. Here in the United

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 States, you know, we have a tendency to think this is the only
- 2 way to do it to get the job done.
- 3 Q. In other words, we can -- lack of knowledge is a good
- 4 way to put it. I'm trying to think of another --
- 5 A. We definitely can learn from another race.
- 6 Q. We need to understand that we can Learn from everybody.
- 7 A. Right.

- 8 Q. In other words, don't think we know it all, a good
- 9 point.
- 10 Mr. Francis, things people can be prejudice about?
- 11 There are lots of things, there are lots of things.
- 12 A. I think sometimes you can be prejudice on your classes
- 13 like the have and the have nots.
- 14 Q. Economic class. Now, does it work both ways?
- 15 A. Oh, definitely.
- 16 Q. So somebody who is rich or well off cannot like
- 17 somebody who is poor just because they don't have as much or
- 18 somebody who is poor can really dislike somebody who has got
- 19 more because of economic situation.
- 20 A. Right, jealousy, and, you know, just in general, you
- 21 see it everyday.
- 22 Q. Good point.
- 23 Ms. Ragsdal e?
- 24 A. I think stereotype a person just because they're one
- 25 race that maybe all the people in one race is all the same,

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

21

- 1 they have their own personalities.
- 2 Q. And that's absolutely prejudice, because when you look
- 3 at somebody and say everybody acts the same way, that's --
- 4 that couldn't be more wrong, that is as wrong as you can get.
- 5 But sometimes people do that.
- 6 A. Yeah.

우

7 Q. Very bad thing. Let's get some other things on the

- 8 table too, Ms. Foran, because there are -- what is an example
- 9 that is pretty obvious? How old are you?
- 10 A. I'm 27.
- 11 Q. Okay, you're 27. And who is younger than 27 on this
- 12 panel that we have got so far? And how old are you?
- 13 A. 21.
- 14 Q. Exactly. Okay. Any prejudices that can happen there?
- 15 A. Are you hinting at age?
- 16 Q. Well, I'm doing the best I can. But does that happen?
- 17 A. Oh, yes, I think so.
- 18 Q. Okay. And does it happen obviously both ways?
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. What is your thought about that? I mean where is it
- 21 most common?
- 22 A. Most common?
- 23 Q. Yes.
- 24 A. I don't know, is there a really most common? I just
- would think that it could be pretty much either way.

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

22

- 1 Siblings, definitely, age difference there.
- 2 Q. Yeah.

우

- 3 A. Or --
- 4 Q. What about the workplace being an issue?
- 5 A. Oh, gosh, yes, that's a problem for me.
- 6 Q. That's what I'm talking about, that's what I'm talking
- 7 about, exactly. And how can that be a problem?
- 8 A. Well, my situation, at least like most of the people Page 21

- 9 that I work with are older than me, and I took into -- I
- 10 walked into a position of more responsibility and authority, I
- 11 guess, and older people seeing a younger person as an
- 12 authoritative figure wasn't easily taken.
- 13 Q. Okay. And that -- that can be an age question.
- 14 Let's hand it back to Ms. Reed. Good point, though,
- 15 there. Ms. Reed, something we can add to our list, basis of
- 16 discrimination?
- 17 A. Political affiliation.
- 18 Q. Political affiliation. Give me an example there.
- 19 A. When some people realize you support a certain party or
- 20 candidate, they tend to lump you or make generalizations about
- 21 your entire character. If you are liberal, if you support a
- 22 liberal person, then they think that maybe your entire --
- 23 that's your whole thought process concerning political things
- 24 that you -- you know, political issues, basically.
- 25 Q. Exactly. And they can make a judgment about other

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

23

- 1 things or things that you might do?
- 2 A. Right.

우

- 3 Q. And what is your experience in that regard, is that a
- 4 valid way to analyze things?
- 5 A. You're asking me is it valid?
- 6 Q. Is it a valid way to analyze things?
- 7 A. No.
- 8 Q. I agree with you, I just want to make sure we're on the

- 9 same page. It is not a valid way because people have
- 10 different points of view on many, many things.
- 11 Let's see, Mr. Yeager, there are a couple of things out
- 12 there we haven't talked about that are pretty big ones.
- 13 A. Gender.
- 14 Q. Absolutely. And how does that come up sometimes?
- 15 A. Equal pay, equal benefits.
- 16 Q. It can be that way. Equal pay, equal benefits, and as
- 17 Ms. Foran described, she didn't say it, but she is young,
- 18 female, some male might not want to listen to her. Is that --
- 19 I mean is that your experience that sometimes people treat
- 20 people -- it works the other way too. I suppose they can
- 21 stereotype men. What is your thought process there?
- 22 A. I have observed it before.
- 23 Q. And what sort of setting?
- 24 A. Probably workplace setting.
- 25 Q. Okay. How do you feel about it?

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

2

- 1 A. I'm not in favor of it.
- 2 Q. Okay. And how did it make you feel when you
- 3 experienced -- saw that going on?
- 4 A. Well, my thoughts are each individual should be judged
- 5 on merit regardless of age, race, whatever.
- 6 Q. Okay. And gender?
- 7 A. And gender.
- 8 Q. Ms. Hebron, basis -- now, you're the youngest person on
- 9 the panel, would it be -- would you think it was inappropriate Page 23

- 10 for somebody who was much more senior to say, well, you just
- 11 don't know because you haven't been around?
- 12 A. Would I think it would be inappropriate? Yes, that's a
- 13 part of racism. I deal with that a lot too because most older
- 14 people feel as if you hadn't been around that you don't know
- 15 nothing, but they never know the situation or what you have
- 16 been told.
- 17 Q. So it is really not a fair way. Did you have something
- 18 else -- what else would you add to the list of biases and
- 19 prejudices? There are quite a few things to put on there.
- 20 A. Well, I been thinking, I just couldn't come up with
- 21 nothing.

2

- 22 Q. Well, are there any -- are there any situations where
- 23 someone makes an unfavorable comment about any group of people
- 24 on other bases? Nobody has come up still with the elephant in
- 25 the room, that is what I have been waiting for.

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 A. I only thing I can say is it is probably racism --
- 2 well, I can give an example, I just don't know how to explain
- 3 it, but like, for instance, in a workplace environment, I feel
- 4 it is racism because most people feel as if the Hispanics
- 5 don't know as much because they're not in the United States,
- 6 but they treat them different than what they will treat an
- 7 American.
- 8 Q. Is it less favorable that they treat them on occasion?
- 9 How do they treat them, better or worse?

- 10 A. Worse.
- 11 Q. Okay. And that's actually based on either a linguistic
- 12 characterization or national origin, I'm never sure which one
- 13 to say there. Because someone speaks a different language,
- 14 often it is language related.
- 15 A. Right.
- 16 Q. How do you try to deal with that, how do you feel you
- 17 ought to deal with that?
- 18 A. My opinion on that is that I feel that irregardless to
- 19 what they speak or how they look or where they're from, they
- 20 still should be treated like everyone else because -- just
- 21 because they speak a different language, that doesn't mean
- 22 that they don't know what is going on, and they should be
- 23 treated fairly.
- 24 Q. Should treat things based -- should be fair and based
- 25 on merit?

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

26

- 1 A. Right.
- 2 Q. Ms. Richardson, that's a good comment. Something you
- 3 want to add about biases and prejudices? There are quite a
- 4 few.
- 5 A. I think of religious prejudices.
- 6 Q. Okay. And that's -- would you explain it a little bit?
- 7 I think everybody probably agrees with you.
- 8 A. Well, you know, some certain people won't get hired or
- 9 didn't get hired because of their religious beliefs, Jewish,
- 10 Catholic. Sometimes they have got hired because of the Page 25

Q

- 11 belief, because they were a certain belief or religion, so it
- 12 goes both ways.
- 13 Q. It can either favor you or disfavor you?
- 14 A. Favor you or disfavor you, exactly.
- 15 Q. What is your experience, how does -- how should that be
- 16 dealt with?
- 17 A. Well, you should always be fair whatever you're doing,
- 18 you know, impartial, according to what the situation is.
- 19 Q. You should always weigh it based on the merits of the
- 20 si tuati on?
- 21 A. Exactly.
- 22 Q. Good addition there, appreciate it.
- 23 Ms. Fulgham, what would you add in there, and there are
- 24 plenty of things to add still, a few things we need to talk
- 25 about?

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 A. I don't know. Could there be physical disabilities?
- 2 Q. That's a great one, that's a great point there. And
- 3 have you ever seen that happen?
- 4 A. I'm sure that I have. I'm sure that just in ways of
- 5 being -- impatience, you know, or -- I think that's good,
- 6 patient with physical disabilities.
- 7 Q. And once again, how should that person be treated,
- 8 should they be given a preference? What are we trying to
- 9 achieve in our society as people with disabilities?
- 10 A. I guess just equalization.

- 11 Q. The same opportunity as everybody else?
- 12 A. Yes.
- 13 Q. So you don't -- so you get to work?
- 14 A. Exactly.
- 15 Q. If you're disabled in your ability to move around, you
- 16 can get into the building, of course, and do the job.
- 17 Ms. Reber, prejudices, things that people can be
- 18 prejudiced about?
- 19 A. I think about education.
- 20 Q. And will you explain what you mean?
- 21 A. Well, there are people who have a higher education,
- 22 like in the workplace, they get the better job even though
- 23 someone maybe can do the same work, but they didn't have as
- 24 much education so the other person gets it, gets the job.
- 25 Q. Exactly. Now, that's -- let me ask this: Some people,

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

우

- 1 though -- should a person who can do the job better not get it
- 2 because they have more education?
- 3 A. Could you repeat that?
- 4 Q. Should a person who can do the job better not get that
- 5 job because somebody perceives them as having more education
- 6 and they don't like that?
- 7 A. Well, I think whoever is capable of doing the job
- 8 should get it.
- 9 Q. Right.
- 10 A. Regardless of their education.
- 11 Q. Right, because to some degree, and I couldn't tell for Page 27

- 12 sure, but with Ms. Foran, it is a little bit of -- if you're
- 13 qualified, it is an important thing. So it can work both
- 14 ways. People can -- people can be prejudiced based on your
- 15 educational status one way or the other?
- 16 A. Yes, sir.
- 17 Q. And educational status is another thing that we have to
- 18 not let prejudice us, educational status.
- 19 All right. Mr. Miller, there are some things really we
- 20 haven't mentioned. I'm not sure that they are so critical,
- 21 but there are plenty of things out there, biases and
- 22 prej udi ces.

우

- 23 A. I was going to say geographic within the same
- 24 nationality, you know, not -- their having stereotypical views
- of being from the north, south, whatever.

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 Q. Exactly. Geographic preferences. There are a couple
- 2 of things we have left out, but that can include the way
- 3 someone speaks, so that if you have a particular accent -- do
- 4 you ever think people try to say unfavorable things or draw
- 5 unfavorable conclusions about an individual who might be from
- 6 the south because of an accent?
- 7 A. Sure, they may think they're slow or something because
- 8 they talk slower.
- 9 Q. Right, that's a prejudice too.
- 10 Okay. Now, let's hand that to Mr. Russell.
- 11 Mr. Russell, we have talked about a lot of biases and

- 12 prejudices, they can be based on all sorts of things, do you
- 13 think that a jury in west Tennessee other than -- which county
- 14 are you from?
- 15 A. Tipton County.
- 16 Q. How many folks do we have outside of Shelby County? We
- 17 have got two. Mr. Francis is from Tipton County?
- 18 A. Tipton County.
- 19 Q. I'm not -- we have got some other folks. Where are you
- 20 from? Yes, ma'am.
- 21 A. Dyer County.
- 22 Q. Dyer County, that's a long way down here too. I
- 23 appreciate you being here, that's a long drive. We have got
- 24 somebody else here.
- 25 A. Ti pton.

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 Q. Anybody from Fayette? We usually have Fayette County.
- 2 We also have Lauderdale County, we have several counties.
- 3 Mr. Russell, do you think that a jury from this part of
- 4 west Tennessee can make a decision without being influenced by
- 5 bi ases and prejudices?
- 6 A. Yes, sir.
- 7 Q. Now, we all know people have them, how do we avoid
- 8 that, what do we do to avoid being influenced by bias and
- 9 prej udi ce?
- 10 A. I don't know exactly, sir.
- 11 Q. Well, let me -- that's a fair answer. Let's see what
- 12 Ms. Fields has to say. Ms. Fields, one, do you think the jury Page 29

- 13 can make a decision free from bias and prejudice?
- 14 A. Yes, I do, Your Honor.
- 15 Q. How?
- 16 A. By being open-minded, as we have talked about, and by
- 17 being objective and staying focused and being attentive.
- 18 Q. Okay. All right. Those are good points and,
- 19 Ms. Farmer, what do you think? Realistically, we live in a
- 20 society, very complicated society, people bring a lot of
- 21 baggage with them sometimes to the courtroom. Can a jury
- 22 realistically make a decision without being influenced by bias
- 23 and prejudice?
- 24 A. Yes, by staying specific to the facts.
- 25 Q. By focusing on the facts. So both of you -- those are

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

31

1 good points.

- 2 Mr. Fowler, what do you think? Do you think these
- 3 folks are dreaming or are they right?
- 4 A. I don't know if this has been answered or not, but I
- 5 think if you were lucky enough to get people that have
- 6 traveled and dealt with different nationalities, you would get
- 7 that open-mindedness and whatnot that you're looking for.
- 8 Q. You're a little concerned that personal experience --
- 9 lack of personal experience can be -- could be a problem?
- 10 A. Right.
- 11 Q. Okay. Let's say that somebody on the panel said
- 12 something that appeared to be using bias and prejudice in

- 13 making a decision. I mean you could say, well, these people
- 14 don't speak English, I'm not going to decide for them, period,
- 15 now, what would you say to that person? We all know that is
- 16 wrong, but sometimes people have problems. How would you deal
- 17 with that?
- 18 A. I think that individual would have to explain that to
- 19 me a little bit better than that, me personally.
- 20 Q. You would ask them to think about it?
- 21 A. Oh, yes, without a doubt.
- 22 Q. Okay.
- 23 A. Last time I was here, I learned about preponderance of
- 24 the law.

우

25 Q. Preponderance of the evidence, exactly. But you would

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 ask them to -- well, let's ask -- let's ask Mr. Francis, do
- 2 you think that a jury can realistically be expected -- you
- 3 know, drawn from this jury pool can realistically be expected
- 4 to try this case without being influenced by biases and
- 5 prej udi ces?
- 6 A. I think, like you say everybody has baggage, they have
- 7 their own biases and prejudices, if not from experience, then
- 8 just living in your life, and most of the time, that is what
- 9 helps you dispel some of the bad stereotypes when you have
- 10 been there and done that. So that baggage right there is what
- 11 is going to help you overcome your prejudices; and I think all
- 12 of us here can do it.
- 13 Q. And what would you do if somebody expressed a clearly Page 31

- 14 unconstitutional basis for making a decision? It is an
- 15 illegal thing, it is illegal to decide this case, it is
- 16 unconstitutional to decide this case based on national origin
- 17 or race or gender or religion, that's unconstitutional. So
- 18 what are you going to say to that person if they made a
- 19 statement that --
- 20 A. I would have to call them on it, or her.
- 21 Q. How do you do it diplomatically enough so that you
- 22 don't get into a fight?
- 23 A. Well, you try to explain your side of it so you could
- 24 try to quash the notion of prejudice or try to keep them
- 25 open-minded, give them the --

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 33
- 1 Q. Okay. You try -- you were going to redirect the
- 2 di scussi on?
- 3 A. Right.
- 4 Q. Okay.
- 5 A. Into a healthier more appropriate conversation.
- 6 Q. And hopefully, it won't happen, but we always have to
- 7 be concerned.
- 8 Let me ask Ms. Ragsdale, you heard a bunch of people
- 9 talk about this, do you think that the jury -- a jury can make
- 10 a decision free from bias and prejudice?
- 11 A. Yes, I can. You have to listen, really listen and stay
- 12 focused and listen to the facts and don't let personal
- 13 experience or prejudice influence you, you have got to deal

- 14 with the facts.
- 15 Q. Just bring them back to the facts, let's not talk about
- 16 the -- okay.
- 17 A. Uh-huh.
- 18 Q. Ms. Foran, you have dealt a little bit with some of
- 19 these types of issues. Do you think that a jury can
- 20 realistically be expected to decide the case free from bias
- 21 and prejudice?
- 22 A. I do, and I'm like what most people have said that if
- 23 you concentrate solely on what has been said and shown in the
- 24 courtroom, then you should be able to come to a decision
- without prejudice.

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

34

- 1 Q. Focus on the evidence, okay. Absolutely. I want to
- 2 really ask Ms. Reed -- I'm going so ask everybody this
- 3 question, because it is a big deal, and -- it is a big deal.
- 4 Is it -- do you think a jury -- in your heart of hearts, do
- 5 you think a jury realistically will make a decision free from
- 6 bias and prejudice, do you think that is really going to
- 7 happen?

우

- 8 A. When you say is it really going to happen, you mean
- 9 with this particular --
- 10 Q. Well, we're not going to get any other jury -- you
- 11 know, we're all citizens and it has got -- it is going to come
- 12 from the group of people in this room.
- 13 A. I think if you get the right jury, you know, and that's
- 14 why you asked the questions to try to see if the person would Page 33

- 15 have any biases, but like you said, if -- if the people stick
- 16 to the facts and do what -- you know, what is being discussed
- 17 within the case, then a juror should be able to.
- 18 Q. Okay. Magic words for you are stick to the facts?
- 19 A. Right.
- 20 Q. Has it been your experience -- I'm going to ask you a
- 21 little different question, has it been your experience in
- 22 everyday life in Memphis, Tennessee that people make decisions
- 23 from bias -- or Tipton County or Lauderdale County or Dyer
- 24 County, that people every day makes decisions free from bias
- 25 and prejudice?

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

35

1 A. No.

- 2 Q. And so what is going to make this process different?
- 3 A. Because I think people are probably biased without
- 4 thinking about it. They just go into their normal everyday,
- 5 you know, if someone is forcing you to be objective and to
- 6 stay focused on what is at hand, the facts, I think people
- 7 will. I think in our everyday life we don't think like that.
- 8 We may have biases just because that's the way we grew up, you
- 9 know -- say, for instance, if you see something on the news,
- 10 you know, sometimes people say, oh, he did it, you know, they
- 11 don't even know. And I mean -- but when you're in this type
- 12 of environment, I think people will be more likely to do what
- 13 they're asked to do because you're asking the person to be
- 14 objective and to focus on the facts.

THE COURT: I think somebody may need a break, 15 16 that's what I'm beginning to see. We are going to take a 17 break because I can't let -- I have to have everybody 18 I can't take a break for one person and not for 19 Mr. Yeager, when we come back, we will start 20 with you on the questions. I have got to tell you seven 21 things before we take a break, I have no choice, and the 22 first thing is that you cannot discuss the case among 23 yourselves. You can't discuss anything about what we have 24 been doing, even if you like it or don't like it, you

can't do that because once you start talking about it, it

우

25

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 starts creating those things we're trying to avoid here,
- 2 those preconceived notions, those ideas, so you can't talk
- 3 about it. You can talk about the -- whether you want Bass
- 4 Pro in the Pyramid or whatever -- whoever is the next
- 5 candidate, but you cannot talk in any way about this case,
- 6 don't speculate about what the case is about, don't --
- 7 avoid the subject.
- 8 The second thing is that you cannot talk to
- 9 anybody else. I said among yourselves you can't talk, but
- 10 you can't call somebody and say -- you can say I'm going
- 11 to be in jury selection today, we should finish jury
- 12 selection and I will know if I'm going to be on the jury
- 13 today, but you can't tell them anything about the case.
- 14 They will say what's the case about, and you're going to
- 15 say I can't -- you don't know and I can't tell you. Page 35

16	The third thing is that you can't even speak to
17	the lawyers or the parties or the people who are here,
18	there are a whole bunch of people here, that shouldn't
19	influence you at all, but you can't talk to them. You
20	can't go over and talk to them and say what are you doing
21	here today. Don't do that. One, they can't tell you,
22	they have been instructed not to talk to you. You can't
23	even speak to the interpreters because they're obligated
24	to not speak to you. You can't say how do you do this,
25	you know, this is really interesting. It is interesting,
	VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY
	VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY 37
1	VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY 37 but you can't ask them, you can't speak to them. So that
1 2	37
	but you can't ask them, you can't speak to them. So that
2	but you can't ask them, you can't speak to them. So that tells you and if you do speak to one of these folks,
2	but you can't ask them, you can't speak to them. So that tells you and if you do speak to one of these folks, they're not going speak to you and they're going to look
2 3 4	but you can't ask them, you can't speak to them. So that tells you and if you do speak to one of these folks, they're not going speak to you and they're going to look down and look embarrassed, and it really makes everybody
2 3 4 5	but you can't ask them, you can't speak to them. So that tells you and if you do speak to one of these folks, they're not going speak to you and they're going to look down and look embarrassed, and it really makes everybody really uncomfortable, so don't speak to them.
2 3 4 5 6	but you can't ask them, you can't speak to them. So that tells you and if you do speak to one of these folks, they're not going speak to you and they're going to look down and look embarrassed, and it really makes everybody really uncomfortable, so don't speak to them. The fourth thing is if somebody should try to
2 3 4 5 6 7	but you can't ask them, you can't speak to them. So that tells you and if you do speak to one of these folks, they're not going speak to you and they're going to look down and look embarrassed, and it really makes everybody really uncomfortable, so don't speak to them. The fourth thing is if somebody should try to talk to you about the case, you should report that

우

11

12

14

The fifth thing is you're probably getting

curious about the case. You cannot try to research it or

to talk to you about the case, and they need to tell me.

member of my staff or me and tell them that somebody tried

15 make any inquiry at all about it. That is important

- 16 nowadays because with computers, you can find almost
- 17 anything out if you try to, and I'm just going to tell you
- 18 don't do that. Avoid things like that.
- The sixth thing is right now you haven't had a
- 20 chance to, but if there's anything in the newspaper,
- 21 television or radio about this case, you cannot read it or
- 22 listen to it or watch it. So be mindful that if there's
- 23 any media coverage, you cannot listen to it. If something
- 24 inadvertently happens and you don't mean to -- and it does
- 25 happen and you see something happen, hear something, just

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

우

- 1 tell us about it, it is probably not a problem, but we
- 2 have to know that that occurred.
- The seventh thing is you have to keep an open
- 4 mind. As most of you said through this process, you have
- 5 to keep an open mind for a long time until all the
- 6 evidence is submitted, until the final arguments of
- 7 counsel, until the final instructions on the law and until
- 8 you have gone to the jury room and discussed the evidence
- 9 among yourselves, which will take place some time from
- 10 now. We will talk about that time period when you come
- 11 back. So those are the instructions. So don't talk to
- 12 anybody about the case. That's the bottom line.
- Now, because there's so many of you, we're
- 14 going to take a 20-minute break, because you won't have a
- 15 chance to go to the restrooms. I will make the
- 16 restrooms -- to this jury room open to the parties and the Page 37

- 17 lawyers, if that is enough, so we have got a little more
- 18 restroom space. Mr. Ruby, we will make sure those are
- 19 open to them.
- 20 Ladies and gentlemen, when you come back, all
- 21 of you in the jury box should resume the same seat. All
- 22 of you should come back, obviously, to the same side of
- 23 the courtroom, and we will see you in 20 minutes. My
- 24 watch says that it is 10:33, and Mr. Yeager said to be
- 25 prompt, so you should be back at 10:53, Mr. Yeager. We

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

2

- 1 will see you at that time. See you in 20 minutes. Thanks
- 2 very much.
- 3 THE CLERK: All rise. This honorable court
- 4 stands in recess.
- 5 (Recess taken at 10:33 until 10:53 a.m.)
- 6 THE COURT: I think I need to thank Mr. Yeager,
- 7 because I have never had a group act so promptly, really,
- 8 I do appreciate that.
- 9 Mr. Yeager, we were to you, which was -- you
- 10 have got the microphone.
- 11 THE CLERK: They wanted to have a side bar real
- 12 quick when you get a chance.
- 13 THE COURT: Oh, I didn't know. Come around to
- 14 si de bar.
- 15 (The following proceedings had at side-bar
- 16 bench.)

- 17 MS. BLUM: Your Honor, one of the jurors,
- 18 Barbara Fulgham, her daughter is very, very close friends
- 19 with one of the counsel from Bass Berry who is working as
- 20 an associate on the case. We just wanted to inform you.
- 21 THE COURT: Does she know anything about it?
- 22 This is a daughter?
- 23 MR. ESQUIVEL: Her daughter and Jennifer Eberly
- 24 who is an associate in the Memphis office are close
- 25 friends, have talked about this case, so I just wanted to

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 make the court aware.
- THE COURT: Sure.
- 3 (The following proceedings were had in open
- 4 court.)
- 5 THE COURT: Ms. Fulgham, if you would come
- 6 around, please. That's fine.
- 7 (The following proceedings had at side-bar
- 8 bench.)
- 9 BY THE COURT:
- 10 Q. Do you know any of the attorneys that are involved in
- 11 the case at all?
- 12 A. No.
- 13 Q. Okay. Do you have --
- 14 A. My daughter is an assistant DA.
- 15 Q. Oh, where is she?
- 16 A. For Shelby County.
- 17 Q. Okay. And I didn't know if you -- well, I mean I take Page 39

- 18 it your daughter lives -- she is married and lives away from
- 19 home now?
- 20 A. No, she lives at my house.
- 21 Q. That's the reason I'm asking, is this -- if this comes
- 22 up, you understand you will not be able to tell your daughter
- 23 anything about it. She is a lawyer, you got a problem --
- 24 A. Right.
- 25 Q. -- and that would be an issue. I thought she was an

VOLD

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 attorney. How old has she been an assistant DA?
- 2 A. She has been there, what, four years, five years.
- 3 Q. Okay. All right. Now, do you know if she knows any of
- 4 the attorneys or parties in the case, if your daughter does?
- 5 A. I think she does.
- 6 Q. Who do you think she knows?
- 7 A. I think a friend, her name is Jennifer.
- 8 Q. Okay. And how does she know her?
- 9 A. I don't know. I think friends maybe in school or just
- 10 attorneys, I'm not sure. I don't know her.
- 11 Q. How do you know that she is aware of Jennifer?
- 12 A. She mentioned that they were going to do something the
- 13 other day, but she couldn't, because she was involved in a
- 14 trial.
- 15 Q. Okay. I'm sorry, I didn't quite understand that. She
- 16 mentioned -- tell me who she is, your daughter?
- 17 A. My daughter, I'm sorry.

- 18 Q. And she mentioned to you what, she needed to tell you
- 19 about?
- 20 A. Nothing about the case, of course. I don't know that
- 21 she knows. That she and her friend were going to do something
- this weekend.
- 23 Q. With who?
- 24 A. With her friend.
- 25 Q. Jenni fer?

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

42

- 1 A. Uh-huh. And that she couldn't because it was some kind
- 2 of case.

우

- 3 Q. Some kind of case?
- 4 A. That's all I really know.
- 5 Q. Do you know what Jennifer's role, if any, is in the
- 6 case?
- 7 A. No.
- 8 Q. Would you know Jennifer if she walked in the courtroom?
- 9 A. No.
- 10 Q. Never met her at all?
- 11 A. No.
- 12 THE COURT: Any other questions?
- 13 BY THE COURT:
- 14 Q. Now, is this going to affect you at all? Are you going
- 15 to be thinking you ought to help somebody out because they
- 16 might have some connection with a party in the case?
- 17 A. No.
- 18 Q. Do you know which side she would be on in the case? Page 41

- 19 A. I don't think so.
- 20 Q. Do you know which side Jennifer would be on in the
- 21 case?

우

- 22 A. No.
- 23 Q. You promise you won't try to find out?
- 24 A. Yes. My only personal thing is if, you know, I'm a
- 25 cancer patient.

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 Q. Yes, ma'am.
- 2 A. And November 11th is my six month checkup, and my only
- 3 concern is --
- 4 Q. We will not be in court on the 11th, it is a federal
- 5 hol i day.
- 6 A. So that would be my only concern.
- 7 Q. That's a federal holiday. I appreciate you reminding
- 8 me.
- 9 A. Okay. But I don't know anything.
- 10 Q. You have been feeling okay?
- 11 A. Yes, I have. Yes, I have.
- 12 Q. Are you taking a lot of medicine now?
- 13 A. No, no, three and a half years.
- 14 Q. You finished everything?
- 15 A. Yes, I'm doing great. Thank you.
- 16 Q. Well, I appreciate that.
- 17 A. Okay.
- 18 Q. But if for some reason somebody in the family, your

- 19 daughter, because she is still living at home says something
- 20 to you about it and you become concerned that it might create
- 21 an issue, will you -- and hopefully she won't, she probably
- 22 knows that she shouldn't say anything.
- 23 A. She should know.
- 24 Q. Would you immediately, one, tell her that you can't
- 25 talk about it, but, secondly, you need to tell us -- we know

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 that she won't be doing anything intentionally or
- 2 inappropriate, I understand that.
- 3 A. Right.
- 4 Q. But the lawyers are entitled to know if there is an
- 5 issue that might come up.
- 6 A. I understand.
- 7 THE COURT: Any questions from anybody in that
- 8 regard?
- 9 MR. BROOKE: Did you discuss your questionnaire
- 10 with your daughter?
- 11 BY THE COURT:
- 12 Q. Did you discuss the questionnaire with your daughter?
- 13 A. I only mentioned that it -- one of the questions was
- 14 had you seen the movie, and I think I put no, and I think I
- 15 have. I just don't remember it. There was something about
- 16 the movie, either I put I had seen it or I hadn't seen it; and
- 17 I think I was wrong in my answer.
- 18 Q. But you don't have a real recollection of the film?
- 19 A. No, I just remember James Woods, and that's all I Page 43

- 20 remember. I don't remember what it was about, I'm sorry.
- 21 THE COURT: Any questions from counsel for
- 22 either side?
- MR. ESQUIVEL: No. Thank you.
- MR. FARGARSON: No.
- 25 MS. BLUM: Thank you very much, Your Honor.

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

우

- 1 THE COURT: Thanks very much. Thank you.
- 2 (The following proceedings were had in open
- 3 court.)
- 4 BY THE COURT:
- 5 Q. Mr. Yeager, we had that long discussion or somewhat
- 6 long discussion with everybody else about whether or not each
- 7 person thinks that a jury, not just any abstract jury, we're
- 8 going to have a jury from the individuals in this room, if the
- 9 jury can decide a case free from any bias or prejudice, that
- 10 is avoiding any bias or prejudice, is that a realistic
- 11 assessment that they can or unrealistic assessment, what do
- 12 you think, what is your response?
- 13 A. I think it can as long as people are -- remain
- 14 attentive and honest and stick to the facts.
- 15 Q. Okay. Now, let me ask Ms. Hebron -- is it Hebron? How
- 16 do you pronounce your name?
- 17 A. It's spelled wrong, but it is supposed to be Hebron.
- 18 Q. It is spelled wrong on my list, you're right, it is
- 19 spelled wrong. It is H-E?

- 20 A. H-E-B-R-O-N.
- 21 Q. And I have got the long letter in here, it is making it
- 22 hard for me to get the name right.
- 23 Ms. Hebron, do you think it is realistic -- you're the
- 24 youngest potential member of the panel. And some -- you know,
- you may have a different perspective on this, do you think it

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 is realistic for people to say they can decide this case free
- 2 from bias and prejudice, do you think that is realistic or not
- 3 realistic?
- 4 A. I think it is realistic, and as he just said honesty
- 5 and be attentive on the situation.
- 6 Q. You know, I asked -- and I should have asked Mr. Yeager
- 7 this, and I may. Is it your -- has it been your experience in
- 8 people's day-to-day lives that people let biases and
- 9 prejudices influence their decisions?
- 10 A. In some situations, I have seen it happen.
- 11 Q. And you told us about one of those?
- 12 A. Right.
- 13 Q. Let me ask Mr. Yeager that, because I meant to ask him
- 14 that. What is your experience in people's day-to-day
- 15 deci si ons?
- 16 A. I have seen it.
- 17 Q. Okay. And how does that make you respond or feel? Not
- 18 that -- I don't know if you can respond much, but how does it
- 19 make you feel?
- 20 A. I wish people would not do that, and my own kids were Page 45

- 21 guilty of doing it, and I would talk and discuss it with them
- 22 to try to eliminate it in the future.
- 23 Q. So when you can do something, you try to do something?
- 24 A. Absolutely.
- 25 Q. Let's go to Ms. Richardson, Ms. Richardson, it is a

7

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 serious question really, do you think that the jury can
- 2 realistically be expected, that is can really make a decision
- 3 free from bias and prejudice?
- 4 A. I think they can. If they accept the charge at hand
- 5 and stick to the facts and the evidence and weed out all the
- 6 drama and the flamboyancy that may happen in the court, I
- 7 think they can.
- 8 Q. Sticking to the facts?
- 9 A. Sticking to the facts.
- 10 Q. What if the law is something -- there can be prejudice
- 11 based on facts. There can also be preconceived notions about
- 12 the law. Sometimes people think that the law to be X or Y or
- 13 Z, it turns out to be something a little different. Now, it
- 14 is the law adopted by the United States Congress, and usually
- 15 over a substantial period of time, it is not something that
- 16 just occurs, but do you think that jurors will apply the law
- 17 or will they be inclined to apply their own concept of what
- 18 they ought to do?
- 19 A. Well, they should apply the law because if you're going
- 20 to continue that train of being impartial, you have got to

- 21 apply the law and leave out the prejudices.
- 22 Q. All right. And you think people can do that?
- 23 A. I think they can.
- 24 Q. Your experience in life, in people's personal
- 25 decisions, have you seen situations where people have let bias

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 and prejudice influence their decisions?
- 2 A. I have seen that.
- 3 Q. Okay. How do you try to deal with that?
- 4 A. Well, you try to be as fair as you can. I have been an
- 5 administrator, so I have seen it done, you know. You try to
- 6 stick to what you need to have done and just try to be as fair
- 7 as fair.
- 8 Q. And you're a -- are you a teacher or administrator
- 9 still?
- 10 A. Well, now, I'm retired as an administrative teacher
- 11 now. In my current position, I'm in another county in
- 12 Mississippi.
- 13 Q. Right, right.
- 14 A. And there are prejudices there. When I got hired, I
- 15 said, well, you know, they don't like people from Memphis to
- 16 come here to this location, so I have to work with that and
- 17 deal with that, you know, to try to let them know that I'm not
- 18 that person that you think that I am.
- 19 Q. So you're actually dealing with that sort of
- 20 geographic --
- 21 A. Exactly.

- 22 Q. -- problem that I was going to say Mr. Miller said, but
- 23 I may have the wrong one.
- 24 A. The gentleman on the end.
- 25 Q. Mr. Miller. And you actually have to deal with that?

7

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 A. Exactly.
- 2 Q. How do you feel when -- how did you feel when people
- 3 tried to treat you differently because you were from Memphis
- 4 and you were going somewhere else, how did that make you
- 5 personally feel?
- 6 A. Well, the kind of person I am, it doesn't make me -- I
- 7 mean I'm just a person, I'm going to get to know you and you
- 8 are going to get to know me, so, you know, I just work with
- 9 it, deal with it.
- 10 Q. It worked out?
- 11 A. It worked out.
- 12 Q. Let's ask Ms. Fulgham, do you think that a jury can
- 13 realistically make a decision free from bias and prejudice?
- 14 A. I think they can. I think they can.
- 15 Q. How?
- 16 A. You know, one thing that strikes me when we get in
- 17 here, the atmosphere, it is very sobering, it is just
- 18 different than you see on TV, in the movies when you yourself
- 19 are experiencing it. And I just think the process -- I do
- 20 think that a jury can be fair and impartial.
- 21 Q. Has it been your experience in personal life that

- 22 sometimes there have been -- you have experienced or seen
- 23 incidences where people have let bias and prejudice affect
- 24 them?
- 25 A. I'm sure that I have. I'm sure that I have.

2

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 Q. And you have seen that on occasion?
- 2 A. Yes, I have. Yes, I have.
- 3 Q. How does that make you feel?
- 4 A. Oh, sometimes sad, you know, that you can't be a little
- 5 more open-minded, a little more forgiving, a little more
- 6 understanding, but I think everybody, for the most part, tries
- 7 to do the best they can.
- 8 Q. Ms. Reber, you know, I shouldn't do this, I asked who
- 9 the youngest one was, but I didn't ask the most senior.
- 10 Anybody on the panel over 60? My goodness, we have got
- 11 several. Anybody over 65? We have got at least two. Well,
- 12 anybody ever treat you differently because of age? I will
- 13 just ask Ms. Reber because she has got the mic. You feel
- 14 like -- maybe preferably or maybe more favorably, but is age
- 15 ever a factor that you have experienced?
- 16 A. Well, no, not really. I haven't, I don't think, ever
- 17 been looked down upon or looked up at because of my age.
- 18 have seen people driving cars, you know, that maybe do
- 19 something dumb and they think, well, that old person shouldn't
- 20 even be driving, but that's true of the young kids just
- 21 starting out too.
- 22 Q. That fits both ways?
 Page 49

- 23 A. Uh-huh.
- 24 Q. Do you think that a jury can realistically make a
- 25 decision free from bias and prejudice?

VOLD DIE

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 A. I really think they can if they concentrate on what
- 2 they're doing and what is being said, the facts.
- 3 Q. What about the issue of if somebody feels like they
- 4 don't want to follow a particular law, that's always a risk,
- 5 somebody will say, well, I want to do it -- what I think is
- 6 the way I should do it and not follow the law, is that -- does
- 7 that equate to you as the type of preconceived notion -- how
- 8 do you deal with that?
- 9 A. Well, I think if the law says something has to be done
- 10 this way, then you really don't have a choice, you do have to
- 11 do it like the law says.
- 12 Q. Otherwise, we're not playing --
- 13 A. Why even have the law?
- 14 Q. Right. Ever had a situation where you felt like bias
- 15 and prejudice played a role in something that you saw happen
- 16 or --
- 17 A. Well, you know, in everyday life, you see things
- 18 happen. You don't necessarily remember them, you think about
- 19 at the time and then you just go on with your life. Because
- 20 it doesn't concern you, you just can't worry about everything.
- 21 Q. How does it make you feel, though, when it happens, how
- 22 does it make you feel?

- 23 A. Well, it's not fair.
- 24 Q. Okay. Well, let's ask Mr. Miller a couple of
- 25 questions. Mr. Miller, do you think the jury can

2

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 realistically make a decision free from bias and prejudice?
- 2 A. I think they can if they take the duty seriously and
- 3 apply the law and pay attention to the facts and judge it on
- 4 the facts.
- 5 Q. How do you think that that will happen or can happen,
- 6 what has to happen in order for it to be free from bias and
- 7 prej udi ce?
- 8 A. I mean you have to -- you have to take all the
- 9 characteristics that we talked about earlier and make sure,
- 10 you know, that you're doing those things when you're doing
- 11 your duty as a juror.
- 12 Q. And confine your decision to the facts that are placed
- 13 in evidence and not these prejudices, biases and speculations
- 14 that sometimes people get confused and might try to use?
- 15 A. Yes, sir.
- 16 Q. In your business, you try to make your decision based
- 17 on what?
- 18 A. Character is a big part of, you know, my business.
- 19 Q. Because you're a banker?
- 20 A. Yes, sir.
- 21 Q. Okay. And when you get a financial statement, I assume
- 22 that is important?
- 23 A. Yes.

- 24 Q. So it is basically a -- hopefully, it is a fact driven
- 25 process?

2

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 A. Yes, sir.
- 2 Q. Okay. Are those analytical skills -- everybody will
- 3 have to use those type of analytical skills in this process,
- 4 so is that a problem that you will be precluded from using
- 5 subjective things like assumptions based on any of these
- 6 characteristics or prejudices? In other words, you said
- 7 character there, and I'm trying to figure out what you mean
- 8 because sometimes people --
- 9 A. Well, you have to look at -- you have to look at the
- 10 facts in what I do, but you also have -- I mean it also -- you
- 11 know, I guess the facts are, you know, can you pay me back,
- 12 the character is really paying me back.
- 13 Q. Is the person committed to paying you back?
- 14 A. Yes, sir.
- 15 Q. Okay. One thing that has to be a concern would be
- 16 someone assessing it and saying I like so and so or I think
- 17 he's a person of good character and, therefore, I'm going to
- 18 decide for him. Generally, in matters in court, vouching for
- 19 somebody, saying he's a good guy or a good female or however,
- 20 good teacher, whatever, all the things that we might use is
- 21 not the way we make the decision because we're not here to
- 22 decide fundamental things like are you inherently a good
- 23 person or not a good person, we don't decide that. We have to

- 24 make a decision based on facts. I'm a little concerned about
- 25 the idea of how would you assess character in a situation

7

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 where you don't know the people.
- 2 A. It's hard to assess, you have to go on what you have,
- 3 and I guess that's basically the facts.
- 4 Q. Because in this case, you're not going to get a chance
- 5 to go shake hands with them and sit down and drink a cup of
- 6 coffee with them because you can't do that. So can you in
- 7 this case confine your decision making process to an analysis
- 8 of the evidence that is presented to you in this case and then
- 9 apply the law to that; is that a satisfactory decision model?
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. Okay. Can you do that in this case?
- 12 A. Yes.
- 13 Q. Okay. I'm not sure, did I ask have you ever had a
- 14 situation where you felt like someone around you made a
- 15 decision where you were treated differently, someone made a
- 16 decision in which bias and prejudice placed a role?
- 17 A. Sure.
- 18 Q. How does that make you feel?
- 19 A. Not good. I mean it makes you want to either do what
- 20 you can to change it or make sure you do what you can in the
- 21 future to avoid that behavior.
- 22 Q. Okay. All right. Mr. Russell, we're going to go
- 23 through an exercise here, I need to ask you to do something
- 24 for me. I want you to look out there at the people on this Page 53

25 side -- at the table, there are lots of people. 1, 2, 3, 4,

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11 -- at least 11 folks at the table, I
- 2 might have miscounted. I would like for you to look out there
- 3 and I would like you to tell me who you think is the lawyer
- 4 for the party bringing the claim, the lawyer for the party
- 5 bringing claim. I'm going to ask you to do this -- I'm going
- 6 to ask you to do that, the lawyer for the party bringing the
- 7 claim, you got your choice of 11 -- of 11 people, and then
- 8 take a look around, make sure you look at everybody real
- 9 carefully.
- 10 A. I would say number three.
- 11 Q. Number three. Which one is number three?
- 12 A. One, two, three.
- 13 Q. Number three, stand up. Number three. The lawyer for
- 14 the party bringing the claim, okay. Party bringing claim,
- 15 lawyer.
- 16 All right. Let's hand that to Ms. Fields, and I know
- 17 it is -- I'm going to ask you to pick out -- it could be
- 18 anybody, we're not saying it is the right -- it could be the
- 19 same person or it could be somebody else. The lawyer for the
- 20 party defending the claim, the lawyer for the party defending
- 21 the claim.
- 22 A. The gentleman right here from my -- number three on the
- 23 other side.
- 24 Q. Another number three, we have got a number three.

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 person who is -- I'm going to tell you that -- you didn't know
- 2 anything -- do you know what kind of case it is, civil,
- 3 criminal anything about it? So they made it without knowing
- 4 it. I'm going to tell you that it is a civil case, so there
- 5 is somebody or there are a group of people who may be
- 6 plaintiffs in the case, there is somebody, a group of people
- 7 who may be defendants in the case. I'm going to ask you to
- 8 pick out a person who is a plaintiff in the case. Look
- 9 around. A person who is a plaintiff in the case. It could be
- 10 anybody from starting over here to my far right all the way
- 11 around to -- past the lady with the little -- lighter hair
- 12 there. A person who is a plaintiff in the case.
- 13 A. I would say that gentleman with the blue tie straight
- 14 ahead from me. White hair.
- 15 Q. Which one?
- 16 A. Number two.
- 17 Q. Number two. Number two. That's the person bringing
- 18 the case.
- 19 Now, don't be misled, it is kind of like that show on
- 20 TV where they used to stand up and bop down, that's designed
- 21 to sort of give you a little bit -- okay. He's supposed to be
- 22 a person bringing the case, a plaintiff.
- 23 Let's pick out somebody, Mr. Fowler, who is a
- 24 defendant, one of the people who are or may be a defendant in
- 25 the case. Civil case, defendant, pick out somebody who looks Page 55

오

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 like a defendant or might be a defendant.
- 2 A. I say one of the two gentleman sitting right here.
- 3 Q. Now, you got to tell me -- describe the shirt.
- 4 A. The khaki colored shirt.
- 5 Q. Khaki shirt. Stand up, khaki shirt, defendant. Al
- 6 right. We're going to see how you guys did.
- 7 All right. Thank you very much. I appreciate it.
- 8 Now -- well, you picked out the man in the blue tie
- 9 over there as a person bringing the case. He's probably
- 10 relieved to know that, but he's actually a defense attorney.
- 11 Didn't get that one right. That's Mr. Fargarson. Mr.
- 12 Fargarson, thanks very much.
- 13 A. You want to know what my other choice was?
- 14 Q. So we can -- that's one wrong, one wrong, one wrong,
- 15 okay. That's wrong. One wrong. Okay.
- 16 Now, as to the defendant, well, let's see, I think you
- 17 picked out -- well, Mr. Carranza, would you stand up?
- 18 Mr. Carranza is the defendant in the case. And so you picked
- 19 out -- that's wrong too, the second one was wrong. You picked
- 20 out a plaintiff in the case.
- And would you stand up and tell us your name, please?
- 22 I will let counsel introduce him.
- 23 MR. ESQUIVEL: Your Honor, this is Francisco
- 24 Calderon, one of the plaintiffs.
- 25 THE COURT: Exactly. Thank you very much.

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 He's a plaintiff in the case.
- 2 BY THE COURT:
- 3 Q. All right. So far we have got two wrong out of two.
- 4 Now, let's go to the -- they did better on the rest of
- 5 it. Let's see. How many of the people at the table are
- 6 attorneys who represent a plaintiff in the case, a party
- 7 bringing the claim? And they got one of them right. They did
- 8 get an attorney, but there are actually three attorneys
- 9 representing them. I will let them stand and introduce
- 10 themselves.
- 11 MR. EISENBRANDT: Pat Eisenbrandt, Your Honor.
- 12 MS. BLUM: Carolyn Blum, Your Honor.
- MR. ESQUIVEL: David Esquivel.
- 14 THE COURT: Mr. Esqui vel. Thank you very much.
- 15 BY THE COURT:
- 16 Q. So we have got one, but there's some other folks out
- 17 there. And I'm going to have -- Mr. Fargarson, will you
- 18 introduce the attorneys in this case because they didn't get
- 19 the lead counsel, did they?
- MR. FARGARSON: No.
- 21 I'm Bob Fargarson. This is Bruce Brooke.
- 22 BY THE COURT:
- 23 Q. But you did get Mr. Brooke. At the most, we got
- 24 50 percent.
- Now, let's talk about what we just did, we went through

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 that exercise. Out of 50 percent success rate, what was
- 2 wrong -- and I do appreciate all four of you doing that, you
- 3 were very good sports about it, and I do appreciate that, very
- 4 important to do this exercise.
- Well, Mr. Francis, what did we learn from that
- 6 exerci se?
- 7 A. Preconceived notions are not always right.
- 8 Q. Right, right, exactly. And we did -- they did the best
- 9 they could, but they had an invalid piece of data to work
- 10 with. What were they going on?
- 11 A. Mostly the plaintiff's -- excuse me, all the
- 12 gentlemen's attire.
- 13 Q. I don't know what went on, but I'm going to guess
- 14 attire was part of it, and that's not a good basis,
- 15 appearance. We had appearance, people told us about
- 16 appearance earlier, so preconceived -- those guessing -- well,
- 17 let's see what Ms. Ragsdale -- Ms. Ragsdale, there are a
- 18 couple of lessons from this exercise, what is the lesson that
- 19 you take from this exercise?
- 20 A. Preconceived notions. I thought this man on the end
- 21 was a lawyer.
- 22 Q. Exactly, exactly.
- 23 A. I didn't think he was a plaintiff.
- 24 Q. Exactly. And he's a defendant. You thought the
- 25 defendant was an attorney?

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 A. Uh-huh.
- 2 Q. And it turns out he's a defendant. You know,
- 3 appearance can be confusing, and it is just not a valid
- 4 mechanism. Anything else, any other reason from that -- there
- 5 are a couple of lessons, I think. What was wrong with our
- 6 analytical method? And let's ask Ms. Foran, what is wrong
- 7 with that analytical method?
- 8 A. Well, judging based on appearance, that's really the
- 9 only -- the first thing that I was thinking of. I don't -- if
- 10 there is something else that you are wanting me to say, I'm
- 11 not sure.
- 12 Q. No, exactly, exactly, you're exactly right, it is that
- 13 judgments based on appearance, just like y'all told me before,
- 14 are inherently invalid. It just doesn't work. You know,
- 15 that's the reason I asked Mr. Miller those character questions
- 16 a minute ago is because we have to be so careful about
- 17 confusing these superficial things with real information.
- 18 Good point.
- 19 I mean what is another way to put that, Ms. Reed, as
- 20 sort of a phrase sometimes people use, somebody will get this
- 21 phrase eventually, what do we learn from that exercise just
- 22 based on appearance, what is wrong with that?
- 23 A. Can't judge a book by its cover.
- 24 Q. Don't judge a book by its cover. Great. First time,
- 25 that's great. Usually I have to ask two or three people, I

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

1 appreciate that. Don't judge a book by its cover.

- 2 Mr. Yeager, tell me what you thought -- was that a
- 3 useful exercise to go through? Some people don't like it,
- 4 sometimes people do. We do it every time.
- 5 A. I thought they were -- it was pure guesswork.
- 6 Q. And that's -- exactly, it is guesswork, and they knew
- 7 that, our four panelists knew that. They probably said,
- 8 Judge, I don't want to do this, but you're the judge, I have
- 9 got to do it, and I appreciate that. Guesswork, a poor method
- 10 to use for making any decision. Great point.
- 11 Okay. Ms. Hebron, was that exercise useful to you? Is
- 12 that a useful way to think about these things?
- 13 A. Yeah, because I kind of thought that -- I don't know
- 14 what I was going to say.
- 15 Q. Well, let me ask this: Do you find that people do
- 16 judge you or your friends sometimes based on appearance too?
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 Q. Okay. Now, do you ever feel -- do you think that is
- 19 ever a valid way to make an important decision?
- 20 A. It's a very valid way to make an important decision.
- 21 Q. It is important? Their appearance?
- 22 A. Their appearance?
- 23 Q. Right.
- 24 A. No, it's -- it's not important, their appearance is not
- important to make a decision on the situation.

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 Q. Right. I thought I understood you.
- 2 A. Yes.
- 3 Q. It is an invalid way to make a decision, because it
- 4 just -- it's important -- any important decision based on just

- 5 appearance would be inherently suspect.
- 6 Okay. And you said you have experienced sometimes
- 7 people will do that?
- 8 A. Right.
- 9 Q. Okay. Ms. Ri chardson?
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. You're a teacher, does this work okay, I need your
- 12 advi ce?
- 13 A. This is great. It is a good way to conclude a
- 14 statement that, you know, don't judge a book by its cover, it
- 15 is a good way to conclude it.
- 16 Q. I appreciate that. Since you're a professional, I
- 17 appreciate that. Thanks very much. Thank you.
- 18 Ms. Fulgham, what did you think when I asked
- 19 Mr. Russell to first make that decision, what did you think
- 20 about that, because people usually have a thought about it?
- 21 A. Do you mean when you asked him to identify --
- 22 Q. Because I asked Mr. Russell and he somewhat
- 23 reluctantly, but did go ahead and identify somebody. What did
- 24 you think about that question asked Mr. Russell?
- 25 A. I think I understood what you were going for.

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

1 Q. Okay. So you thought we were going to make -- it was a

- 2 point we were trying to make?
- 3 A. That's right, just more impartiality.
- 4 Q. What is your observation in everyday life about how
- 5 important appearance can be in people -- in the decisions
- 6 people make?
- 7 A. I really don't understand what you want.
- 8 Q. Well, if you went -- have you ever gone to a store in
- 9 very casual clothes and felt you were treated differently than
- 10 if you were more dressed up?
- 11 A. Oh, I see. And what do I think of that, do I think
- 12 that is a fair assessment?
- 13 Q. In everyday life, does appearance matter?
- 14 A. To some extent. It shouldn't take you -- you shouldn't
- 15 take that person wholly on their appearance.
- 16 Q. Okay.
- 17 A. I think you do to some extent.
- 18 Q. The reason I'm asking that is to say we have to not
- 19 make decisions based on appearance here in the courtroom, but
- 20 in your daily experience, just like we asked about prejudice
- 21 playing a role, does sometimes appearance play a role whether
- 22 we think about it or not?
- 23 A. I think so.
- 24 Q. Okay.
- 25 A. I think so.

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 Q. Is that true in your daily experience in some
- 2 occasi ons?
- 3 A. I would think to some extent, I think it is. I think
- 4 if you're going to church or Sunday school, you dress a little
- 5 different -- or maybe I'm not answering your question.
- 6 Q. I think --
- 7 A. Have I gone a different way?
- 8 Q. So in everyday life, sometimes people are influenced by
- 9 it, but we don't want to do that here, I mean that's the
- 10 ultimate point?
- 11 A. That's right, okay.
- 12 Q. Okay. So I think -- well, I think that Ms. Reber, you
- 13 understand what I'm getting. There is -- in everyday life, do
- 14 you think people think it matters?
- 15 A. I think it makes a difference in the opinion you form
- 16 of a person.
- 17 Q. Let me just be real direct here. We have got -- how
- 18 many men out there have suits on? Just do a quick count. I
- 19 mean at the table.
- 20 A. Five.
- 21 Q. How many men do not have suits on?
- 22 A. Two.
- 23 Q. Would you tend to think more of the men who have suits
- 24 on than the men who don't have suits on, think better of them?
- 25 A. Well, I think the guys in the suits look like more

- 1 professional people.
- 2 Q. Okay. And that may be your observation. Now -- and
- 3 sometimes people think that. Now, in deciding this case, does
- 4 it have anything to do with how we need to resolve the case?
- 5 A. No, because that really doesn't have anything to do
- 6 with the case.
- 7 Q. Okay. Okay. And I just want to make sure we're all on
- 8 the same page here. Now, Mr. Miller, in your business, I bet
- 9 you have to wear a suit every day?
- 10 A. Yes, Your Honor.
- 11 Q. You saw the -- do you think it affects -- how are we
- 12 going to avoid letting that be a subconscious effect in the
- 13 case, book by its cover, that sort of idea, how are we going
- 14 to avoid that?
- 15 A. It all comes back to the facts, that's what you have to
- 16 decide the case on. I mean everybody naturally makes
- 17 assumptions about people when you first see them, it's a first
- 18 impression, but you have to set that aside and just look at
- 19 the facts.
- 20 Q. Let me ask you this: If you were in the seat of -- I'm
- 21 going to pronounce the name wrong, Mr. Alvarado. I would ask
- 22 Mr. Alvarado if you would stand up just for a moment. If you
- 23 were in his position and you had heard the questioning that we
- 24 went through and then you saw his colleague right next to him
- 25 picked out as a defendant, how would you feel about the jury?

- 1 Thank you. How would you feel about the jury?
- 2 A. I might be a little unsure, but I mean you have to
- 3 understand that when you asked these four people, it was a bit
- 4 unfair because they had zero facts to go on.
- 5 Q. Exactly. They were great sports, they were great
- 6 sports about it. But you would feel -- how would you feel?
- 7 A. I would feel a little uneasy.
- 8 Q. What would you want to hear from the members of the
- 9 jury so that you felt that they would be fair to you?
- 10 A. I guess I just want to hear the, you know, they could
- 11 put whatever first impressions they have aside and listen to
- 12 the facts of the case.
- 13 Q. Okay. Now, let's go back and let Mr. Miller defend
- 14 himself or Mr. Russell defend himself. I'm sorry, Mr. Miller.
- 15 Okay, you picked them out, partly, that's hard, and that's a
- 16 hard situation, you were both asked to do that and I
- 17 appreciate you being a good sport about it. How would you
- 18 feel if you were in either of the male defendants' situation
- 19 and one of your colleagues had been picked out a defendant
- 20 and, in fact, you're the plaintiff, how would you feel?
- 21 A. Oh, I don't know exactly what you are getting at.
- 22 Q. Well, would you be a little concerned that people might
- 23 not be fair to you because they picked you out as a defendant
- 24 when, in fact, you were the first person bringing the claim,
- 25 the plaintiff? They must have thought -- sometimes they

- 1 picked you out as a defendant, it is a civil case, so it is
- 2 really -- it is just between parties of equal standing in the
- 3 community, it doesn't matter, but it might cause you a little
- 4 bit of unease?
- 5 A. I would feel kind of disappointed, yes, sir.
- 6 Q. That's what I'm saying. So how do we make sure --
- 7 Mr. Miller suggested some things, how do we make sure that
- 8 everybody is comfortable that the jury will not be influenced
- 9 by those factors?
- 10 A. Well, you couldn't judge it on the appearance, I don't
- 11 guess, of what they wear.
- 12 Q. Okay.
- 13 A. Just being honest, I guess.
- 14 Q. Exactly, you would want to hear that people were not
- 15 going to judge based on that.
- 16 Let's ask Ms. Fields, she has been thinking about this,
- 17 what do you think -- and I appreciate it. You two got them
- 18 right, so I suppose you're okay, but how would you feel and,
- 19 secondly, what should -- what would you want to hear from us?
- 20 A. I would want to hear facts from you before I would make
- 21 any kind of a decision about anything.
- 22 Q. You would want to know if it is a fact based decision?
- 23 A. Right.
- 24 Q. Ms. Farmer, I'm sorry, you got put in a tough spot
- 25 here, I appreciate you -- thank goodness, both you didn't get

- 1 them right or I hate to get them all right, it would make me
- 2 feel terrible, so you did the right thing. The exercise work
- 3 for you?
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 Q. Okay. And it is a serious question, if you were a
- 6 plaintiff and somebody identified you as a defendant, and that
- 7 happened in this case, how -- would you be concerned?
- 8 A. I think so, yeah.
- 9 Q. Okay. And what does the -- what does the plaintiff and
- 10 the defendant need to hear from you to make them all
- 11 comfortable that we're going to make a decision on the right
- 12 basis?
- 13 A. Well, that the facts is really what we're going to have
- 14 to look at.
- 15 Q. Okay. We're just -- just the facts?
- 16 A. Uh-huh, nothing else.
- 17 Q. Okay. Just the facts. Well, Mr. Fowler, I appreciate
- 18 you going along with this exercise. Did it work okay?
- 19 A. Oh, of course, it did.
- 20 Q. And once again, of course, both of you fortunately went
- 21 the other way which helped me on this. What do you think that
- 22 you would want to hear if you were in the position of the
- 23 plaintiffs and you had been picked out as the defendants, what
- 24 would you want to hear?
- 25 A. I'm sorry, let's go with the facts.

- 1 Q. You would say we're going to go with the facts in this
- 2 case, we're going to go with the facts in the case. Do you
- 3 think that appearance plays any role in the decision that
- 4 should be made?
- 5 A. Oh, absolutely not.
- 6 Q. Okay. All right. Well, ladies and gentlemen, let me
- 7 look at one or two more things. I appreciate the discussion,
- 8 I need to check one thing here. You know, in order for you to
- 9 answer the next question, and we have gone through the
- 10 specific -- we have gone through the process that we need to
- 11 think about, but now you have to have some idea of what the
- 12 case is about. Now, I'm not going to tell you that this is an
- 13 exhaustive discussion of what the case is about because it is
- 14 not. But right now, you don't know anything about the case at
- 15 all, and in a moment, of course, we will have the lawyers
- 16 introduce all the parties so that you know who they all are.
- 17 The style of the case is Ms. Chavez, Santos, Calderon,
- 18 Francisco -- I'm sorry, Franco, and Alvarado against
- 19 Mr. Carranza. Now, Mr. Carranza is here on my right and you
- 20 have seen him. Generally, you need to understand that this is
- 21 the type of case. The plaintiffs bring this lawsuit for
- 22 alleged human rights abuses that they assert they suffered in
- 23 El Salvador in the early 1980s. The plaintiffs claim that the
- 24 defendant Mr. Carranza, who at that time was, as I understand,
- 25 a colonel in the Salvadoran military is responsible for

- 1 torture, extrajudicial killing and crimes against humanity
- 2 based on the law of command responsibility. Three of the
- 3 plaintiffs allege that their family members were civilians who
- 4 were killed by members of the Salvadoran military and by
- 5 groups working together with the Salvadoran military. Two of
- 6 the plaintiffs allege that they were tortured while in the
- 7 custody of the Salvadoran military. The plaintiffs seek
- 8 compensatory damages from the defendant for the alleged
- 9 physical and emotional pain that they suffered as well as
- 10 other damages if you determine it appropriate to punish the
- 11 defendant and attempt to deter any future abuses.
- 12 Mr. Carranza in this case denies that any of the acts -- that
- 13 any of the acts caused harm, any of the acts on his part
- 14 caused harm, injury or death to any of the plaintiffs or their
- 15 relatives as contended by them in the case. As a matter of
- 16 fact, it's asserted that the only party who is a plaintiff who
- 17 is ever seen by the defendant was Daniel Alvarado and that
- 18 he's the only one who had any actual contact with them. Now,
- 19 in this case, you will have to decide questions that relate to
- 20 the application of some laws which are not perhaps as familiar
- 21 to you as laws such as the Civil Rights Act, which you would
- 22 be generally familiar with, or acts that affect people against
- 23 discrimination in the workplace, protect people from physical
- 24 harm by others in our society and allow the recovery of
- 25 damages against them. The fact that you will be applying law

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

71

1 that you do not hear about everyday should not affect in any Page 69

- 2 way how you apply that law. This is a case that is brought
- 3 pursuant to the Torture Victims Protection Act which was
- 4 passed by the United States Congress in 1992 and the Alien
- 5 Tort Claims Act which was passed by the United States Congress
- 6 in December of 2003. I need to tell you the nature of the
- 7 claim -- of the claims because I need to know if in this case
- 8 you can be fair to every one and apply the law in this case
- 9 fairly and impartially. Now, there are a couple of things
- 10 there, and we're going to start with Mr. Russell again.
- 11 Mr. Russell, does the nature of the claim itself, a claim for
- 12 command responsibility in connection with alleged
- 13 extrajudicial murder and torture cause you to feel so strongly
- 14 that you could not be fair to either the plaintiffs in this
- 15 case or the defendant, Mr. Carranza, in this case?
- 16 A. No, sir.
- 17 Q. If, in fact, a plaintiff, one plaintiff, two
- 18 plaintiffs, three plaintiffs, four plaintiffs or all five
- 19 prove their case by the greater weight of the evidence, do you
- 20 understand it would be your responsibility to return a verdict
- 21 for them against Mr. Carranza?
- 22 A. Yes, sir.
- 23 Q. Do you also understand that if the -- a single
- 24 plaintiff or all the plaintiffs fail to prove their claim or
- 25 claims, their claims, against Mr. Carranza, failed to prove

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

72

1 those claims by the greater weight or preponderance of the

- evidence, you would have to return a verdict for Mr. Carranza? 2
- 3 Α. Yes, sir.
- 4 Q. Does the fact that this case involves El Salvador --
- 5 now, Mr. Carranza is here in Memphis, in Tennessee now -- but
- involves El Salvador cause you to treat this case differently 6
- 7 than you would treat a case that was from west Tennessee, that
- 8 originated in west Tennessee?
- 9 I don't know what the rules are in El Salvador, but you
- 10 would have to go by the facts of the court.
- 11 And that's a good point. The rules that we apply are
- 12 the rules in the United States. Those two acts were passed by
- the United States Congress, and they provide the law that will 13
- 14 govern the outcome in this case. You will not be looking at
- 15 necessarily, maybe to some degree, for controlling information
- from El Salvador, that is not the law that we will be 16
- 17 applying. We will apply the law of the United States, and
- 18 that's a good point. Can you apply the law in the United
- 19 States even though these events occurred in El Salvador, can
- 20 you do that?
- 21 Α. Yes, sir.
- 22 Q. All right. Ms. Fields?
- 23 Α. Yes, sir.
- 24 Q. You have heard the name of nature of the claims?
- 25 Α. Yes.

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 0. They are undoubtedly different than you thought they
- 2 might be?

- 3 A. Yes.
- 4 Q. Does the fact that they're different cause you some
- 5 concern? And you have heard the nature of the claims, does it
- 6 cause you to automatically tend to side with one side or the
- 7 other?
- 8 A. No.
- 9 Q. Can you give both sides, all sides a fair trial in this
- 10 case?
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 Q. Can you then apply the law of the United States as it
- 13 relates to these types of proceedings?
- 14 A. Yes, I can, Your Honor.
- 15 Q. Now, let me ask Ms. Farmer, you have heard the nature
- 16 of the claims in this case?
- 17 A. Yes, sir.
- 18 Q. I'm going to tell you that it is not a defense that I
- 19 wasn't there, and I didn't torture somebody, that's not a
- 20 defense, this isn't about -- as far as I know, there is not
- 21 going to be a single piece of evidence that Mr. Carranza was
- 22 in a room and that he did something to somebody, as far -- I
- 23 think that's right, make sure we're -- I don't know all the
- 24 evidence on it, I want to make sure I am right about that.
- 25 MR. ESQUIVEL: That is right, Your Honor. The

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

우

- 1 defendant did have personal interaction with one of the
- 2 plaintiffs, but the plaintiffs are not alleging that

- 3 Colonel Carranza pulled the trigger or directly
- 4 participated in the torture of any of the plaintiffs.
- 5 BY THE COURT:
- 6 Q. That's what I understood, but I think it's very
- 7 important that we be clear on this point. That's not -- this
- 8 is not about that. This is not a case in which the allegation
- 9 is that Mr. Carranza was in a room and he did something to
- 10 somebody in a, you know, a field or anywhere else, that he
- 11 went into that place and did something or shot somebody,
- 12 that's not the allegation. This is about the theory of
- 13 command responsibility, which will be explained more, but when
- 14 I give you the law on this, and I will tell everybody the law
- 15 at the appropriate time in the case, but I want to make it
- 16 clear, are you going to somehow say, well, this is about this
- 17 issue that it is not about, is that going to be a temptation
- 18 for you?
- 19 A. No, I don't think so, no.
- 20 Q. Okay. You have heard the nature of the claims?
- 21 A. Yes.
- 22 Q. Do they upset you to the point that that would cause
- 23 you to perhaps not be able to be fair to both sides?
- 24 A. No.

우

25 Q. Okay. You would maintain your objectivity throughout

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 this case to require that the evidence be presented to prove
- 2 the case by the greater weight or preponderance of the
- 3 evidence as to each claim brought by the plaintiffs?
 Page 73

- 4 A. Yes, sir.
- 5 Q. If the plaintiffs achieve that, will you be willing to
- 6 return a verdict for the plaintiff?
- 7 A. Yes, sir.
- 8 Q. If the plaintiffs fail to do that, if they fail to do
- 9 that, do you understand your obligation would be to return a
- 10 verdict for Mr. Carranza?
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. Let me ask Mr. Fowler, is this -- is this a type of
- 13 case that just reading the nature of the charges would cause
- 14 you to find it difficult to be fair and impartial?
- 15 A. I would have to fall back on my old military days, and
- 16 if you're in charge, you're in charge, and you can't duck that
- 17 particular obligation, so, yes, I would probably have a hard
- 18 time with that.
- 19 Q. In other words, I'm saying -- I think I'm hearing you
- 20 say that you don't have any problem with the theory of command
- 21 responsibility, but would it have to be demonstrated to you?
- 22 A. Absolutely.
- 23 Q. Okay. And you don't have a problem with the fact that
- 24 this is not a case about somebody being in a room and doing
- 25 something themselves personally?

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 A. No, I understand that I think the thing is
- 2 preponderance of the law.
- 3 Q. Preponderance of the evidence, right.

- 4 Now, do you have any experience that is going to cause
- 5 you to -- now that you know the nature of the charge and you
- 6 do have some background in the military, are you going to be
- 7 able to decide this case based solely on the evidence that
- 8 comes in from the witness stand and not based on a
- 9 preconceived notion? We don't tell people to get rid of their
- 10 life experiences because that's not what we want, but we want
- 11 them to make a decision based on the evidence and the law that
- 12 applies in the case. Can you make your decision based on the
- 13 evidence and the law that applies in this case, can you do
- 14 that?
- 15 A. I can only tell you I will try. I don't really know at
- 16 this point, to be honest with you.
- 17 Q. Okay. If at some point during the proceeding it became
- 18 clear to you that -- and this applies to all of you, that
- 19 there is something in your background, in your life
- 20 experiences that is causing you not to be able to decide the
- 21 case solely on the evidence and the law, your obligation would
- 22 be at that time to say, Judge, I need to speak to you at side
- 23 bar, just come around over here and say, you know, I keep
- 24 thinking about what happened -- it doesn't apply to you guys,
- 25 what happened to me while I was in Viet Nam and I can't get it

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

77

- 1 out of my mind, and it is influencing me in deciding this case
- 2 because I was in southeast Asia for a year, it could happen,
- 3 or it could be something else where -- some other personal
- 4 experience. You would have an obligation to come tell us Page 75

- 5 about it, tell all of us about that, and we will have a couple
- 6 of extra jurors, if we need them, they're really not extra,
- 7 you all get to deliberate, but we will have enough so we can
- 8 take that into consideration. Mr. Fowler, if that happened,
- 9 if you found you were being influenced by something that you
- 10 could not put out of your mind, it wasn't evidence in this
- 11 case, would you come tell me about it?
- 12 A. I would. I would.
- 13 Q. Okay.
- 14 A. And I had three tours in Viet Nam.
- 15 Q. Were you there in the -- I was there in '69-'70?
- 16 A. Yes, sir, I was.
- 17 Q. Yeah, yeah. Well, you know, so it is hard to tell now,
- 18 and if that comes up, you just let me know and we will take
- 19 care of it.
- 20 All right. Mr. Francis?
- 21 A. Yes, sir.
- 22 Q. Anything about the allegations in this case that is
- 23 going to cause you to not be able to hear the case fairly and
- 24 impartially?
- 25 A. No, sir, I think I would be able to keep the facts

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

우

- 1 straight.
- 2 Q. Can you apply the law of the United States in this case
- 3 even though as it was well pointed out by, I think, Ms. Fields
- 4 that this is -- that this is in El Salvador, a lot of this

- 5 activity, virtually all of it is in El Salvador?
- 6 A. That wouldn't stop me from making an unbiased decision.
- 7 Q. And you would apply the U. S. law as I instruct you?
- 8 A. Yes, Your Honor.
- 9 Q. Let's ask Ms. Ragsdale, do the allegations in the case
- 10 affect your ability to try the case fairly and impartially?
- 11 A. When I first heard it, what you said when you started
- 12 describing it, when the lady started crying, it kind of did
- 13 something to me, but you are supposed to look at the facts and
- 14 hear only the facts, so I will try my best to do that, but
- 15 that's all I can say, to be fair and impartial.
- 16 Q. Okay. We don't ask people to do anything other than
- 17 make that commitment and understand that if something becomes
- 18 an obstacle, they have to tell us about. Hopefully, it won't,
- 19 because somebody is going to be called on to decide the case.
- 20 The case does involve an offense that occurred in El Salvador
- 21 and it does involve people who obviously speaks Spanish, much
- 22 of the testimony is going to be in Spanish translated in -- I
- 23 will tell you as well as anything can be translated anywhere,
- 24 but is any of that going to affect your ability to decide the
- 25 case fairly and impartially?

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

79

- 1 A. No.
- 2 Q. Ms. Foran, you have heard the allegations, a very brief
- 3 summary, I have not attempted to -- there are detailed factual
- 4 allegations as to each plaintiff and the events that occurred.
- 5 The allegations involve torture, they involve extrajudicial Page 77

우

- 6 killing, that is killing without the authority of the court,
- 7 that is where you go out and somebody is killed without the
- 8 processes that are required, and that you have to be able to
- 9 give a fair trial to both sides, can you give a fair trial to
- 10 both sides in this case based on the allegations in the case?
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 Q. Okay. Again, I will ask some people, I will make sure
- 13 everybody understands, if the plaintiffs fail to prove on any
- 14 particular charge or all of their charges the allegations
- 15 necessary to sustain a verdict, do you understand that you
- 16 would have to return a verdict for Mr. Carranza?
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 Q. Occasionally, Mr. Carranza may be referred to by his
- 19 military rank on occasion, does the fact that he was in the
- 20 military going to prejudice you in some way so that you treat
- 21 him less fairly than someone who was not in the military?
- 22 A. No.
- 23 Q. Are you going to treat him more favorably because he
- 24 was in the military, which is a question that we all have to
- 25 address, make sure that we're being fair, straight down the

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

80

- 1 line for everybody, is that going to make you treat him better
- 2 because he was in the military?
- 3 A. No.

- 4 Q. Okay. Just because there are serious allegations and
- 5 serious consequences, bad things happened, people got killed,

- 6 it is probably undisputed people were tortured, is that in and
- 7 of itself going to cause you to determine that Mr. Carranza is
- 8 responsi bl e?
- 9 A. No.
- 10 Q. You understand that we will go through the theory of
- 11 command responsibility, and just as Mr. Fowler observed,
- 12 there's some rules in that regard and a commander can have
- 13 responsibility. It is not automatic, it is a situation where
- 14 certain facts have to be proven. If that's proven, do you
- 15 understand that you have to return a verdict for the
- 16 plaintiffs?
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 Q. Let's go to Ms. Reed. Ms. Reed, you have heard the
- 19 nature of the charges in the case.
- 20 A. Yes.
- 21 Q. Can you decide the case without emotion, that is
- 22 without being swayed because of the very nature of the charges
- 23 against Mr. Carranza, can you do that?
- 24 A. Yes.
- 25 Q. Is the fact that this subject matter, I'm really making

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

81

- 1 sure everybody understands, that this subject matter is going
- 2 to be rather graphic on occasion, it is going to be
- 3 disturbing, is that going to cause you to make a rush -- to
- 4 push you so much emotionally that you would not be able to
- 5 make that balanced and fair decision that you need to? And I
- 6 say that is an important question because it is going to be a Page 79

우

- 7 somewhat emotional case.
- 8 A. No.
- 9 Q. If someone in the jury room is talking about how badly
- 10 they feel about somebody, is that going to sort of sway you
- 11 even though your assessment has been based on the evidence and
- 12 not the personal's emotional response to the evidence?
- 13 A. No.
- 14 Q. Okay. Mr. Yeager, have you ever had a circumstance
- 15 where -- I can't recall, you were not in the military, right?
- 16 A. No, sir.
- 17 Q. You understand the nature of the charges, I'm sure, is
- 18 that correct? Now, they are going to be outlined in great
- 19 detail, and what I'm concerned about is that individuals will
- 20 feel that the theory that -- they are concerned that a person
- 21 has to be in the room doing something to somebody before they
- 22 can have responsibility under the law, do you feel that way or
- 23 how do you feel? That is not contemplated, as Mr. Fowler
- 24 observed, under the theory of command responsibility, but is
- 25 that a problem for you?

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

82

- 1 A. I hope it is not.
- 2 Q. Okay. I mean -- what do you mean by that?
- 3 A. I mean I hope -- you were talking about the graphic
- 4 details, I have had a lot of issues and I have got issues that
- 5 I hope that will not interfere with my ability to act as a
- 6 juror.

우

- 7 Q. If anybody needs to talk at side bar -- you know, there
- 8 will be some disturbing evidence in the case. I will tell you
- 9 this: In every case, there are things that are disturbing,
- 10 but sometimes physical aspects of this may be a little more
- 11 disturbing than our typical case, not all -- I have some other
- 12 cases that are certainly very disturbing. Is that something
- 13 we need to talk about at side bar at the appropriate time
- 14 about?
- 15 A. Yes.
- 16 Q. I will make a note, we will do that in just a moment.
- 17 Ms. Hebron, you have heard the nature of the charges in
- 18 this case, it can push somebody, just hearing the nature of
- 19 the charges, not even the full description of the events that
- 20 are alleged by the plaintiffs, it can cause somebody to become
- 21 convinced in their mind that they must side for -- be on one
- 22 side or the other, does it -- did it affect you somewhat in
- 23 that way?

4

- 24 A. No, sir.
- 25 Q. Okay. Can you be fair to both sides and wait until the

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 very end of the case when you have heard all the evidence, the
- 2 final arguments of counsel, the final instructions on the law
- 3 to make your decision, can you wait that long?
- 4 A. Yes, sir.
- 5 Q. Even though it is the type of case it is?
- 6 A. Yes, sir.
- 7 Q. Ms. Richardson, you have heard the nature of the Page 81

- 8 charges, do those charges cause you to immediately feel that
- 9 you must side with one side or the other?
- 10 A. No, I can be objective.
- 11 Q. Okay. Is the nature -- the type of testimony we're
- 12 likely to hear, and I haven't told you, because, you know, I
- don't need to tell you everything, you can imagine we're going
- 14 to have some rather graphic testimony, disturbing testimony,
- 15 and the concern is that people will hear that testimony in the
- 16 third, fourth day of the trial and they will reach a decision,
- 17 and that's wrong, you cannot do that. You have to wait, it is
- 18 not fair to do that. Is that something that you are concerned
- 19 about?
- 20 A. I can wait to hear all the evidence.
- 21 Q. Okay.
- 22 A. Stick to the facts.
- 23 Q. Okay.

우

- 24 A. Down to the end.
- 25 Q. To the very end, okay.

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 Let's hear from Ms. Fulgham, you have heard the nature
- 2 of the charges now, are you going to be able to remain fair
- 3 and impartial and decide this case solely on the evidence or
- 4 is it going to be such a subject matter that it's going to be
- 5 di ffi cul t?
- 6 A. I think that -- I know I will try my best to be
- 7 objective, impartial as I can be.

- 8 Q. Now, in this case, I have indicated already that if the
- 9 plaintiffs do establish by the greater weight of the evidence
- 10 that these events occurred as they allege, you would be
- 11 required to return a verdict as to any plaintiff who did that
- 12 against Mr. Carranza, is that clear?
- 13 A. Yes, it is.
- 14 Q. Now, if they fail to prove by the greater weight or
- 15 preponderance of the evidence on any of these allegations as
- 16 to that allegation, you would have to return a verdict in
- 17 favor of Mr. Carranza, is that perfectly clear?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. Okay. Well, Ms. Reber, is the subject matter of the
- 20 material of such a nature that it is going to be difficult for
- 21 you to be fair and impartial in this case?
- 22 A. No, I could be fair and impartial, but I just need to
- 23 say one thing. I have a hearing aid, and I understand you and
- 24 I have understood this attorney, but I couldn't understand him
- when he stood up and introduced the defendant and himself.

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

85

- 1 Q. Okay. What we're going to do is we will get you an
- 2 extra ear set. That may not help you, you may prefer the
- 3 hearing aid, but we will also require every attorney, and we
- 4 do this, they just didn't have them on right now because they
- 5 didn't need them right now, they will wear a microphone at all
- 6 times.
- 7 A. Okay, because I need to hear what he says.
- 8 Q. Absolutely. You need to hear what everybody says, and Page 83

- 9 you did the right thing. If anybody cannot hear, that's the
- 10 thing to do is say I can't hear, you know, please get to a
- 11 microphone. Now, everybody is going to be on a microphone
- 12 that we think is going to speak.
- 13 A. Okay.
- 14 Q. So we will -- well, thank you very much.
- We're going to hear some perhaps sexually explicit, to
- 16 some degree, perhaps as to one alleged allegation, set of
- 17 allegations particularly, sexually explicit material, it can
- 18 be disturbing, I'm not going to tell you the -- a lot of this
- 19 is going to be disturbing, I want you to know that, I want
- 20 everybody to know that, I'm just trying to ask one person, let
- 21 everybody hear the same questions, but we're going to have
- 22 some disturbing evidence in this case. Is that going to make
- 23 you or cause you to decide this case precipitously because I
- 24 have heard this thing, it was a really bad thing and,
- 25 therefore, this has got me upset. That's -- is that a

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

86

1 potential problem?

우

- 2 A. No, it's not a problem.
- 3 Q. I know several of you said, and Ms. Richardson has
- 4 every time, you have got to wait until the end, it is not fair
- 5 to anybody to decide this case before you have heard all the
- 6 evidence, and you cannot decide it with an emotional response,
- 7 it has to be -- and I'm not picking on you. It could,
- 8 frankly, be anybody in this group as you hear it. Can you

- 9 wait until the very end?
- 10 A. I can wait until the end.
- 11 Q. Okay. Mr. Miller, you have heard the nature of the
- 12 allegations. Anything about those allegations that would
- 13 cause you to be concerned that you couldn't hear this case
- 14 fairly and impartially and patiently until the end?
- 15 A. No, sir.
- 16 Q. Okay. Let me tell you what our schedule is.
- 17 Mr. Miller, you have heard so much -- if you have got a
- 18 question, I went through some extra things with different
- 19 people because it is -- they apply to all of you and we're
- 20 going to have a question -- we're going to talk with
- 21 Mr. Yeager in just a moment at the side bar, so we can do
- 22 that, but I do want to ask any of you, based on all those
- 23 other questions I asked, did you say I had a response to that
- 24 question, you know, that bothered me, now, that I know that
- 25 this is going to happen, I need to tell the judge, anybody on

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

87

- 1 the first row, now that I have heard something, I really need
- 2 to tell the judge this is -- I'm getting nervous about doing
- 3 this as I'm required of the law to do.
- 4 Anybody else in the second row, question? We're going
- 5 to talk with Mr. Yeager in a second.
- 6 Let me tell you our schedule, ladies and gentlemen. We
- 7 do have --

- 8 A. I do have a question.
- 9 Q. You want to know how long it is going to take? Page 85

- 10 A. No. Will there be any explanation as to why an event
- 11 in El Salvador is going to be tried with U. S. law?
- 12 Q. Well --
- 13 A. That was a concern of mine.
- 14 Q. It is one of those very straightforward questions,
- 15 great question, which is very simple. Mr. Carranza lives here
- 16 and, therefore, the claim can be brought here.
- 17 A. Okay.
- 18 Q. You know, it is -- where else are you going to bring
- 19 the claim, where else would you bring it? You bring it where
- 20 the individual is located, and the second thing is that
- 21 Congress passed these two laws, and the reason I told you the
- 22 dates was so you would get some idea, they're fairly recent,
- 23 they're not that recent, they're somewhat recent. I think I
- 24 made one more recent than it is, I think I did, I apologize.
- 25 MR. ESQUIVEL: Actually, one is very old.

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

2

- 1 THE COURT: Well, that is the one that was
- 2 passed back in the -- but how old is that one?
- 3 MR. ESQUIVEL: That one was passed in 1789.
- 4 THE COURT: Right. 1789. When I said 2003,
- 5 was it amended? I don't know -- I had a note there, but
- 6 anyway, one was 1789, and very fascinating history which
- 7 the judge is very interested in, I'm not going to tell you
- 8 about it, because I don't think that would probably be
- 9 very useful to you. So, no, these are under the laws of

- 10 the United States, and there will be some very clear
- 11 instructions, but the question for you, and you raise a
- 12 great point is that does that bother you, that is what I
- 13 asked several people earlier, that we're going to try it
- 14 here?
- 15 A. It doesn't bother me as long as I -- I just wanted to
- 16 make sure that -- I don't know, I just wanted to ask because I
- 17 don't know anything about the law and whatnot, so -- I just
- 18 don't think I have ever heard of an event -- well, no, I can't
- 19 say that.
- 20 Q. I think this is one of those things where you're more
- 21 familiar with these claims -- not these claims, being brought
- 22 in our civil rights laws usually in the United States, we're
- 23 familiar with that, it happens, I don't want to go through all
- 24 those things, but it does, so it is certainly not -- it is
- 25 just that you wouldn't have occasion to have this brought to

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 your attention very often.
- 2 A. Right.
- 3 Q. Probably not at all if you weren't a juror in this
- 4 case, right? Good question, okay.
- Now, let me tell you about the schedule, because I have
- 6 got to ask -- this case is not going to be over tomorrow.
- 7 Y'all can figure that one out. But I am assured that it will
- 8 actually be what we all might find to be somewhat shorter than
- 9 we would expect. You know, we try cases over here that
- 10 sometimes last three or four months or longer, just to make Page 87

- 11 sure, so y'all ought to feel really good, this one is only
- 12 contemplated to last about three weeks. That's not bad,
- 13 because on November the 11th, we have a holiday, which will
- 14 be -- it is a standard federal holiday, I can't get this
- 15 building opened unless I get an act of Congress to keep it
- open, and I think they're going to be busy on something else
- 17 during that period of time. So I'm not going to be able to do
- 18 that. So we will -- you will know that you will have to -- we
- 19 will not be able to be here on that date no matter what. We
- 20 are otherwise in session every day, and we will start in here
- 21 either at 9:00 or 9:15 or 9:30. I have some other things I
- 22 take care of everyday, but this will be our high priority. I
- 23 will have to do a few things early in the morning, as all of
- 24 you would expect, and sometimes something during the day
- 25 because other duties require it. But basically you're

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

우

- 1 obviously the priority during this entire period of time. We
- 2 anticipate that the case will conclude, best projection on
- 3 trial time, probably conclude during the week of the 14th,
- 4 perhaps toward the end of that week, and that's our situation
- 5 and it might -- you may be in jury deliberation the week -- a
- 6 little bit of the time before Thanksgiving. I cannot tell
- 7 you, and I'm not going to make a promise, because I had a case
- 8 last year -- two years ago, two years ago that they told me it
- 9 was going to be a four-week case and we started on June 1st,
- 10 and we ended sometime in -- I can't remember, late October, or

- 11 anyway, it took awhile. That won't happen. The attorneys in
- 12 this case will not do that, but it is like trying to tell you
- 13 how long a particular operation is going to last, and it
- 14 might -- one person will be four hours, another person three,
- 15 and another person six, we just can't tell it. I will be
- 16 honest with you about it. If anybody has a -- these cases are
- 17 all important, every case we have is important, we need you to
- 18 be on the panel, but if you can't be here, if you know that
- 19 you have got to go to the hospital for an operation two weeks
- 20 from now or you have got nonrefundable tickets to be in, you
- 21 know, Washington, D. C. on next Thursday, it is not going to
- 22 work for you. But we obviously are sensitive to the fact that
- 23 we know it is going to be an inconvenience for somebody. So
- 24 the first question right there is we have got 13, 14 potential
- 25 jurors, does anybody have a schedule situation that they are

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

2

- 1 so concerned about -- that they're concerned it is just going
- 2 to make this case impossible for you? I'm going to make a
- 3 note, and I have got Mr. Fowler. Yes, sir. And -- schedule.
- 4 Let me see if there is anybody else who would be in that
- 5 situation. It looks like -- oh, Ms. Farmer. Don't get
- 6 excited about raising you're hand because we need to keep as
- 7 many people as we can. See, those people out there do not
- 8 want to you raise your hand. We have got Ms. Reed. Okay.
- 9 Ms. Fulgham, all right. Really, I know it can be a problem,
- 10 so I don't want you to -- I want you to tell me if it is a
- 11 problem. I have got five people that need to talk to about Page 89

12	the schedule, and five people need to talk four about
13	the schedule and one about Mr. Yeager, we need to talk with
14	you. What I'm going to do for all the rest of you I mean
15	you can sit here, all you can do is sit out there while we
16	talk at side bar, that's not a good idea. What we're going to
17	do is for all of you and all of you who have not raised your
18	hand and said you need to speak to me, I'm taking that to mean
19	that you can work this schedule out, I'm going to let all the
20	rest of you go to lunch. Now, you will have a long lunch
21	because we're here, so it will be until 2:00 o'clock, and if
22	we don't get out of here until real late, we may you know,
23	we will adjust our schedule at the very end, but I'm going to
24	ask you to be back here at 2:00 o'clock. I'm going to ask all

우

25

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

92

1 o'clock and we will try to get our jury this afternoon. When

of you who are going early be back here in your seats at 2:00

- 2 we come back, after we get this little series of questions,
- 3 then plaintiffs' counsel will begin and defense counsel will
- 4 have some voir dire, and we will see what -- we will see what
- 5 we need to do.
- 6 So seven things keep in mind for those of you who are
- 7 going on break right now. The first thing is do not discuss
- 8 the case among yourselves. Now, you didn't know anything
- 9 before to tell anybody about, but unfortunately now you do and
- 10 I -- I want to caution all of you to not be tempted to talk
- 11 about the case among yourselves at all, just don't do it. You

- 12 have other things to talk about. The second thing is you will
- 13 need to tell somebody what your schedule is, and we are going
- 14 to try to complete jury selection today, I cannot promise you
- 15 that that will be done, but I am going to make every effort
- 16 to; and if we stay a little late to get the jury selected,
- 17 that would mean that most of you would not have to come back.
- 18 So we will probably try to do that. If we know we can't, it
- 19 turns out we can't, we just won't. The third thing, of
- 20 course, is that you are not to talk to or speak to anybody who
- 21 has anything to do with the case. Now, you wouldn't -- now
- 22 you know all these people on the right-hand side might have
- 23 something to -- you don't know, some of them don't, some of
- 24 them do, don't speak to them, don't speak to anybody at the
- 25 table, don't speak to any of the parties in this case, anybody

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 at all. If you see them get on an elevator, wait for another
- 2 elevator. The fourth thing is somebody might really try to
- 3 talk to you about this case, I don't think they will, but if
- 4 somebody comes up and puts a microphone in front of your
- 5 face -- I'm not saying they will, I don't think they will, but
- 6 if they do -- it is unlikely, you can't say anything. So
- 7 don't do that. And if somebody tries to otherwise try to
- 8 speak to you -- what I'm saying is being with the media
- 9 doesn't make it different, you still can't talk to them, and
- 10 they won't ask you, they know the rules, they're very good
- 11 about it, so there may not be here anyway, that shouldn't be a
- 12 problem. Don't speak to anybody about the case, don't let Page 91

- 13 anybody talk with you. The fifth thing is don't do any
- 14 research. Now you know the names of some of the parties and
- 15 you will know the names of all of them shortly, and you know
- 16 the type of case. There is -- I'm going -- there's
- 17 information that you can find about this case, and the answer
- 18 is don't look for it and don't let anybody try to look for it
- 19 for you or try to give it to you. It would be a problem. So
- 20 don't do any research or make any inquiry, do any
- 21 investigation. The sixth thing is if there's anything in the
- 22 newspaper on radio or television about the case, you really
- 23 need to not observe that. Don't do it. It is not evidence,
- 24 you can't use it, it might prejudice you, don't do it. If you
- 25 inadvertently hear something on the radio or television,

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

2

- 1 somehow see something, it is probably not a problem, just tell
- 2 me about, but you need to tell me about it so the lawyers
- 3 know. And what is the last thing? Always to keep an open
- 4 mind. Keep an open mind no matter what through this entire
- 5 proceeding, an open mind until you go to the jury room, the
- 6 last of the case to make your decision after the final
- 7 arguments and final instructions on the law and after then, of
- 8 course, you go for the first time, a couple of weeks from now,
- 9 you will be able to discuss the case evidence among yourselves
- 10 and then make up your mind. You don't make up your mind and
- 11 then go vote. You wait, discuss, deliberate and then decide.
- 12 We have gone over that very, very carefully. I will start to

- 13 abbreviate that somewhat. I want you to be here all at 2:00
- 14 o'clock except for the five people I'm asking to stay. If you
- 15 will raise your hand, I ask you to stay in the jury box, and
- 16 that's five of you. We will let everybody else be excused.
- 17 We will see you at 2:00 o'clock. Thanks very much.
- 18 We're going to start just in seat four, Ms. Farmer,
- 19 come around to side bar, we will take you by seat order. Have
- 20 counsel come to side bar.
- 21 (The following proceedings had at side-bar
- 22 bench.)

우

- 23 BY THE COURT:
- 24 Q. Yes, ma'am. What is our situation?
- 25 A. Well, I have got my father in the hospital right now,

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 85 year-old, and I think I would be too preoccupied with what
- 2 is going on with him to devote my full attention, and I don't
- 3 think it would be fair for me to be here.
- 4 Q. I understand. Let me ask you a couple of questions.
- 5 Where is in the hospital now?
- 6 A. He's at Germantown Methodist.
- 7 Q. How long has he been in?
- 8 A. He went in about three, four days ago.
- 9 Q. What is his condition?
- 10 A. Well, they had to redo his pacemaker, but right now we
- 11 have got a situation where he is having, I guess, it is
- 12 dementia symptoms, and we're having problems with that, he's
- 13 $\,$ very paranoid, and he thinks everybody is after him, people $\,$ Page $\,93$

- 14 are coming to get him, and it is a bad situation right now.
- 15 Q. Have you been staying with him some during this period
- 16 of time?
- 17 A. Well, right now, his wife, my stepmother, has been
- 18 staying with him, but she is from Panama and does not speak a
- 19 lot of English, so she is not a lot of help when it comes to
- 20 trying to get him help with the doctors and medications and
- 21 other things.
- 22 THE COURT: Any questions from anybody?
- MR. FARGARSON: No.
- 24 MR. ESQUI VEL: No.
- 25 THE COURT: Any objection to allowing

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 Ms. Farmer to be excused?
- 2 MS. BLUM: No.
- 3 MR. FARGARSON: No.
- 4 THE COURT: Thanks for telling us. I hope
- 5 everybody does okay. We're going to let you be excused.
- 6 Thank you.
- 7 MS. BLUM: Thank you much.
- 8 (The following proceedings were had in open
- 9 court.)
- 10 THE COURT: Mr. Fowler.
- 11 (The following proceedings had at side-bar
- 12 bench.)
- 13 BY THE COURT:

- 14 Q. Mr. Fowler.
- 15 A. It's very simple, Your Honor.
- 16 Q. Sure. Oh, you're getting ready to go on a cruise?
- 17 A. Right. And I moved it once already thinking 30 days
- 18 would be enough.
- 19 Q. You could get in real trouble by not going on this
- 20 crui se on schedul e.
- 21 A. Yes, sir.
- 22 Q. You're sailing on the 3rd of November. I think I want
- 23 to go. Where are you going?
- 24 A. Well, that is still in the air now because of the
- 25 hurri cane.

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

97

- 1 Q. Right, right.
- 2 A. We haven't gotten an E-Mail yet, but they are sending
- 3 the cruises out, but they're rescheduling them in different
- 4 areas.

우

- 5 Q. Actually, that's what I understand. Nonrefundable
- 6 tickets, you know, we hate to lose you, because you really
- 7 have an interesting background. You were there from -- you
- 8 probably must have gone in --
- 9 A. The first time I went over, I went over in '66.
- 10 Q. '66?
- 11 A. And sent me back home long enough to have another
- 12 child, sent me back over there, and then, of course, I was
- 13 over there with you.
- 14 Q. Okay.

- 15 A. And I was with the pull-out then in the '70s.
- 16 Q. Yeah, yeah. I was in the Delta most of the time.
- 17 A. I was in the Marine Corps.
- 18 Q. You were, okay. I liked you guys. There were people I
- 19 wasn't fond of. Thanks very much. We have to let him go.
- 20 MR. FARGARSON: What can you do about that?
- 21 MS. BLUM: Have a great cruise.
- THE COURT: Have a great trip. Send us a card.
- 23 A. So do I report back to room --
- 24 THE COURT: Joe will take care of it. That
- 25 should take care of it.

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

98

- 1 A. Thanks a lot.
- 2 (The following proceedings were had in open
- 3 court.)

우

- 4 THE COURT: Ms. Ful gham.
- 5 (The following proceedings had at side-bar
- 6 bench.)
- 7 THE COURT: This is going a little faster, we
- 8 could all use a little longer lunch break probably, and
- 9 you have got a lot of information to digest. We will
- 10 probably draw the names earlier so you can pull them
- 11 during lunch.
- 12 BY THE COURT:
- 13 Q. Yes, ma'am.
- 14 A. My big concern is I work full-time to maintain my

- 15 health insurance. A three-week, it would pretty much
- 16 necessitate me working like going back and working nights and
- 17 weekends.
- 18 Q. I cannot remember if that would be a problem in terms
- 19 of -- I understand, though, as a practical matter, it would
- 20 probably be one of those things where you -- are you a
- 21 full-time employee?
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 Q. Okay. Is it a commission position?
- 24 A. No, no.
- 25 Q. Where -- you are at the Gap?

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 A. At the Gap.
- 2 Q. Which Gap?
- 3 A. At the one in Saddle Creek in Germantown and I have to
- 4 make so many hours a week to maintain my health insurance.
- 5 Q. I'm trying to -- that may be a violation -- not that it
- 6 helps any, but if they don't, if they try to penalize you for
- 7 being on the panel, that is an issue, but I have long ago
- 8 learned that the practical issue is -- it is a lot more
- 9 important to -- in other words, sometimes the law is one
- 10 thing, we have a little problem in terms of that. What do you
- 11 want to do?
- 12 A. I didn't get to research it with the human resources,
- 13 because I didn't know if I was going to be selected.
- 14 THE COURT: Can we have Mrs. Dote checked on
- 15 this?

- 16 BY THE COURT:
- 17 Q. I mean what do you want us to do, do you want us to
- 18 find out if there is a way for you to stay on and talk to
- 19 them, make sure it is okay or do you think this is going to
- 20 jeopardize your employment, therefore, we should let you --
- 21 A. I don't believe it would jeopardize my employment. I
- 22 am concerned, like I said, about my health insurance.
- 23 Q. Sure.
- 24 A. And, you know -- and I mean I'm my only means of
- 25 support.

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

100

- 1 Q. Okay.
- 2 A. And so, you know --
- 3 Q. It is important to you?
- 4 A. I have to.
- 5 Q. Okay. What do you think we ought to do? Do you think
- 6 we ought to let you be excused?
- 7 A. Well, I would like to do it if my circumstances were
- 8 different, but it's a little bit of a hardship for me. I have
- 9 got a 12 year-old car to have to come down here in, and so I
- 10 have to worry about that, and just --
- 11 Q. You could put that next to my 13 year-old van.
- 12 A. Well, good. I'm replacing mine part by part.
- 13 Q. Me too.
- 14 A. Okay.
- 15 Q. I hear what you're saying.

Page 98

- 16 A. Okay.
- 17 THE COURT: Questions from counsel, anything?
- 18 MR. FARGARSON: I hate to have her jeopardize
- 19 her health insurance with the catastrophic illness --
- 20 BY THE COURT:
- 21 Q. Why don't have you a seat in that -- is there a red
- 22 chair that is open there?
- 23 A. You know, I don't know if it would, because I haven't
- 24 researched it.
- 25 MR. FARGARSON: It doesn't take a whole lot for

4

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 companies to figure out.
- 2 A. See, in my situation, I couldn't replace it and I would
- 3 have to -- but I don't think that they would withdraw it.
- 4 Q. They're a national employer, so they probably wouldn't.
- 5 A. I think that too.
- 6 Q. Would you have a seat in that green chair -- little red
- 7 chair and let me speak to counsel for just a second?
- 8 A. Okay. Thank you.
- 9 (Juror stepped away from the bench.)
- 10 THE COURT: If there is no disagreement, I
- 11 don't mind, if somebody would like for us to ask her to
- 12 hold on, we can let the staff do a little checking, but
- 13 what do you want to do?
- 14 MR. ESQUIVEL: If there is a way to verify that
- 15 she could her maintain her health insurance, I think we
- 16 would like her to stay, but if there's any possibility Page 99

- 17 that that doesn't work, we don't have a problem excusing
- 18 her.
- 19 THE COURT: What has happened, and it has been
- 20 my experience is there is the practical world and the real
- 21 world, and the practical world is it is much more --
- 22 MS. BLUM: I don't want her to have a lot of
- 23 anxiety that this is hanging over her.
- 24 THE COURT: What do you think?
- MR. FARGARSON: I think insurance is such an

2

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 important thing to people. There are these times in the
- 2 future of insurance and the maintenance of insurance --
- THE COURT: No objection from the defense. We
- 4 have got a divided division on the plaintiffs' side.
- 5 MS. BLUM: No, I wouldn't say it was division.
- 6 No, I mean it --
- 7 THE COURT: We can check, is Mrs. Dote there?
- 8 We don't have the ability to, you know, really do a lot
- 9 during --
- 10 THE CLERK: I'm not sure.
- 11 THE COURT: Is she at lunch right now?
- 12 THE CLERK: I'm not sure. I will call her.
- 13 THE COURT: We will ask Ms. Fulgham to come
- 14 back.
- MR. ESQUIVEL: If it can't be absolutely
- 16 verified, then --

- 17 MR. BROOKE: Their home office is out of
- 18 Columbus, Ohio.
- 19 (The following proceedings were had in open
- 20 court.)
- 21 BY THE COURT:
- 22 Q. Ms. Fulgham, what we're going to do is we're going to
- 23 check and see about your situation to the degree that we can.
- 24 If we can't be confident that there would be no problem about
- 25 your health insurance, then we certainly ought to let you be

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 excused, we all agree on that.
- 2 A. Right.
- 3 Q. Will you come back at 2:00 and let us do a little
- 4 checking, and we will just call you back as soon as we have
- 5 got some information probably right at 2:00?
- 6 A. Okay.
- 7 Q. Okay.
- 8 A. That's fair.
- 9 Q. Is that okay?
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. Well, you have a good lunch.
- 12 A. Thank you very much.
- 13 Q. Thank you.
- 14 (The following proceedings were had in open
- 15 court.)
- 16 THE COURT: Mr. Yeager.
- 17 (The following proceedings had at side-bar Page 101

- 18 bench.)
- 19 BY THE COURT:
- 20 Q. Yes, sir.
- 21 A. I have got multiple things that I need to bring to your
- 22 attention. One is myself and Mr. Brooke have worked together
- 23 on several suits, I believe even in front of your courtroom,
- 24 and I know Judge Donald's too. I'm a manager for an insurance
- 25 company.

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 Q. Sure. That's true, I mean, right. Although that
- 2 doesn't bother me, it might bother somebody else.
- 3 A. Right.
- 4 Q. How close have y'all work together?
- 5 MR. BROOKE: He has been the corporate witness
- 6 on at least one case that I know of in Judge Donald's
- 7 court seven years ago or so.
- 8 BY THE COURT:
- 9 Q. Sure. How did that come out?
- 10 A. We won.
- 11 Q. You won, all right.
- 12 A. All right. And also that I have told many people
- 13 before that I said the closing argument he gave was the best I
- 14 had ever heard, and I always compared it, and I just want to
- 15 be truthful with you.
- 16 Q. No, that's true. Do y'all still have any ongoing
- 17 contact at all?

- MR. BROOKE: He testified in a case that is an
- 19 old case -- it was a case out of 1987, which is over here.
- 20 I'm not handling the case, but I'm going to be called as a
- 21 witness, and he will be a witness, I believe, I have
- 22 heard.
- THE JUROR: Right.
- 24 BY THE COURT:
- 25 Q. Oh, okay. Usually that's excluding -- that's excluded

4

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 information. Let me speak to counsel for just a minute. If
- 2 you will have a seat in the red chair. There was some other
- 3 things too?
- 4 A. Yes, I have MS, multiple sclerosis, and you're talking
- 5 about three weeks, I can't promise from one week to the next
- 6 when I'm having flare-ups and --
- 7 Q. I understand?
- 8 A. And another thing --
- 9 Q. What happens when that occurs, you're just not able
- 10 to --
- 11 A. Numb, nonfunctioning, a lot of problems, make many
- 12 trips to the restroom.
- 13 Q. Okay.
- 14 A. Another thing is I have had a lot of situations with
- 15 deaths in my family and all, and Bruce is aware of it.
- MR. BROOKE: He has lost a son.
- 17 A. A son, father and brother-in-law all in an eight-month
- 18 period of time, and that has been only been within the last Page 103

- 19 three years. And when you start describing some of the
- 20 situations and knowing what I went through with some of my --
- 21 Q. It might be difficult?
- 22 A. Yes, sir.
- 23 Q. Okay.
- 24 MR. BROOKE: His --
- 25 THE COURT: Anything from the plaintiffs'?

....

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 MS. BLUM: What's that?
- THE COURT: Any motion from the plaintiffs?
- 3 MR. ESQUIVEL: We would move to strike on the
- 4 basis of cause for the relationship with counsel.
- 5 THE COURT: Sure. And the other thing is it
- 6 sounds like he has had a terrible time.
- 7 MR. BROOKE: His son died in an auto accident
- 8 about a year ago, it was just a shock.
- 9 THE COURT: Just his physical appearance looks
- 10 like he's extraordinarily stressed. Without objection, we
- 11 should let him be excused. Okay, we will let you be
- 12 excused.
- 13 (The following proceedings were had in open
- 14 court.)
- 15 BY THE COURT:
- 16 Q. Mr. Yeager, thanks so much, and we should let you be
- 17 excused. This should serve as your jury service, so you're
- 18 excused, and I do not think you will have to come back this

- 19 month or, I suppose, November. Thanks very much.
- 20 A. I can Leave now?
- 21 Q. You can leave. Thanks so much.
- 22 THE COURT: Ms. Reed.
- 23 (The following proceedings had at side-bar
- 24 bench.)
- 25 BY THE COURT:

9

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 Q. Yes, ma'am.
- 2 A. Hi.
- 3 Q. How are you?
- 4 A. I'm good.
- 5 Q. Your situation?
- 6 A. Well, first of all, I don't have an issue with the -- I
- 7 don't have any biases or prejudices for anything that is
- 8 occurring here today in the courtroom. However, I do have a
- 9 personal and economic issue.
- 10 Q. Okay.
- 11 A. I'm on contract with my employer. I'm commission only
- 12 and I'm at the point of my career where these next two months
- 13 are going to determine if I'm going to remain employed there
- 14 because I have certain goals I have to meet.
- 15 Q. Northwest Mutual?
- 16 A. Right. And I have to go -- like what I do, it is daily
- 17 and it takes place between these hours, and normally, I may
- 18 not have had a problem had I had things in place like residual
- 19 income coming in, but if I don't work, I don't get anything. Page 105

- 20 Q. Sure. You do not receive any amount if you -- it's a
- 21 hundred percent commission job?
- 22 A. Right, right.
- 23 Q. Okay. I take it that this would -- you might lose --
- 24 you're concerned not with only the hundred percent commission,
- 25 but you're also concerned about your ability to stay in this

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

우

- 1 area of employment?
- 2 A. Right, just because of these next two months are going
- 3 to, like I said, determine if I'm going to be able to keep my
- 4 contract. And if I'm not working --
- 5 THE COURT: Any questions from plaintiffs'
- 6 counsel?
- 7 MS. BLUM: No.
- 8 MR. ESQUIVEL: No.
- 9 MR. FARGARSON: No.
- THE COURT: Let me let you have a seat in that
- 11 little red chair, and I will check.
- 12 (The juror stepped away from the bench.)
- 13 THE COURT: One of the things that we consider
- 14 is whether a person is one hundred percent commission and
- 15 how long the trial is going to be. Where you're a hundred
- 16 percent dependent on being -- usually we allow that person
- 17 to be excused. If there's some other financial interest,
- 18 we don't. She also is concerned that is a bad time.
- 19 Position from the plaintiffs' regarding her

20	carranza01.txt request to be excused, any objection?
21	MS. BLUM: No objection.
22	MR. ESQUIVEL: No objection.
23	THE COURT: Any objection from the defense?
24	MR. FARGARSON: No objection.
25	THE COURT: Both sides agree that we just let
	VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY 109
1	Ms. Reed I hate to lose Ms. Reed too, but we will.
2	(The following proceedings were had in open
3	court.)
4	THE COURT: Ms. Reed, thank you so much for
5	telling us that, and we really hate to lose you, but I
6	understand you need to go take care of business. We're
7	going to let hundred percent commission is one of those
8	few exceptions, and when a person assesses that as the
9	problem that you have assessed it as, we let you be
10	excused. Thanks so much for being here. Thank you.
11	(The following proceedings had at side-bar
12	bench.)
13	THE COURT: Now, what we ought to do is call
14	draw four names. Now, hopefully, they're all still out
15	there. That way, you can pull their material and review
16	it, and we will draw them in order for seat 3, 4, 13 and
17	14.

MS. BLUM: Okay.

4

19 THE COURT: And that way, when they come in, we

20 will say, we're going to call the names. Page 107

- 21 THE CLERK: This lady is out on the panel and
- 22 she would like to speak to you. I think she has had to
- 23 hire somebody to do some family care. Tracy Montgomery.
- 24 THE COURT: Let's have her come up real
- 25 qui ckl y.

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 (The following proceedings had at side-bar
- 2 bench.)
- 3 BY THE COURT:
- 4 Q. Ms. Montgomery?
- 5 A. Yes. Thanks so for agreeing to see me.
- 6 Q. Oh, absolutely, absolutely.
- 7 A. I have got a grownup that I take care of daily. I have
- 8 got a home healthcare nurse there with her now. I only hired
- 9 her from 7:00 to 3:00 not realizing that I would be here much
- 10 longer, and I have to pay for it, the state won't pay for it
- 11 anymore. And also, I don't think I would be a very good juror
- 12 for this case, I was raped, molested, and as I was sitting
- 13 there, I closed my eyes and was seeing some things, brought
- 14 back to my remembrance on some things that happened to me and
- 15 my sister. And, honestly, I don't think I could give -- I
- 16 don't think I could get past that in order to give a very good
- 17 decision on this particular case.
- 18 THE COURT: Let me ask any questions from
- 19 either side?
- MS. BLUM: No.

- 21 BY THE COURT:
- 22 Q. Will you have a seat in that little red chair and let
- 23 me check and make sure? I think we're going to be able to
- 24 excuse, but I want to ask them just to make sure.
- 25 A. Yes, sir.

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 Q. Thank you.
- 2 A. Thank you.
- 3 (The juror stepped away from the bench.)
- 4 THE COURT: I mean any objection? I take it
- 5 there's a motion from the defense for her to be excused?
- 6 MR. FARGARSON: Well, something like that
- 7 happened, and she said she couldn't get by that, that
- 8 would just bring back old memories and would be too harsh
- 9 on her, I mean what can you say?
- 10 THE COURT: I agree. I think we should grant
- 11 the defense motion to excuse. There's obviously no
- 12 opposition from the plaintiff.
- MR. ESQUIVEL: No.
- 14 THE COURT: We will let Ms. Montgomery be
- 15 excused.
- 16 (The following proceedings were had in open
- 17 court.)
- 18 BY THE COURT:
- 19 Q. Ms. Montgomery, thank you so much. I know that is not
- 20 easy to come tell us about, so we do appreciate you telling us
- 21 about that, we're going to let you be excused. Thanks very Page 109

	22	much.
	23	A. Thank you.
	24	(The following proceedings had at side-bar
	25	bench.)
9		VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY
		112
	1	THE COURT: Let's go back to our chairs and
	2	pull those numbers.
	3	MR. FARGARSON: Now, when are we supposed to be
	4	back?
	5	THE COURT: 2:00. We should be fine.
	6	(The following proceedings were had in open
	7	court.)
	8	THE COURT: We're going to call four names to
	9	fill seats three, four, 13 and 14 and, of course, we will
	10	advise these individuals of that when they come back in.
	11	And if someone turns out not to be here in this group,
	12	they should all be here, then at that time we will address
	13	that, but these people are going into the seats that we're
	14	talking about, so it is three, four, 13 and 14.
	15	THE CLERK: Devonna Rooks, R-0-0-K-S. Conni ce
	16	Ross, R-O-S-S. Seigle Hayes, H-A-Y-E-S. Terrance Roby,
	17	R-0-B-Y.
	18	THE COURT: All right. Is there anything else
	19	before we take our lunch break from the plaintiffs?
	20	MR. ESQUIVEL: No, Your Honor.
	21	THE COURT: Anything else from the defense
		Page 110

- 22 before we take our lunch break?
- 23 MR. FARGARSON: No, sir.
- 24 THE COURT: All right. By the way, one thing
- 25 about the reference to the burden of proof, it does change

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

우

- 1 a little bit under certain circumstances, as you know.
- 2 I'm using a preponderance discussion because it seems to
- 3 be the least confusing. Any thoughts about that from
- 4 plaintiffs' counsel? I don't want to mislead anybody, I
- 5 just don't -- I don't think it is the critical discussion
- 6 point, but I might change that presentation.
- 7 MR. ESQUIVEL: Your Honor, we don't have any
- 8 problem with the way the court has discussed it.
- 9 THE COURT: Okay. You realize that when we get
- 10 to the next stage of the case, that last question, I will
- 11 have to look at the standard to be sure that we're using
- 12 the right standard on that.
- 13 Mr. Fargarson, I think that's the way I need to
- 14 discuss it at this point in time. Of course, it depends
- on how we apply the punitive damage question and how we
- 16 present that, but anything else on that?
- MR. FARGARSON: Well, there was only one thing,
- 18 and that is there was something about charges one time and
- 19 then an alternate to allegations, and I think it should be
- 20 consistently allegations.
- 21 THE COURT: I will try to say allegations most
- 22 of the time, I will certainly try to do that. All right. Page 111

- 23 We will see everybody at 2:00 o'clock.
- 24 THE CLERK: All rise. This honorable court
- 25 stands in recess until 2:00 o'clock.

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

우

- 1 (Recess taken at 12:30 p.m. until 2:00 p.m.)
- THE COURT: We excused four people, and we have
- 3 pulled the next names so they can pull their
- 4 questionnaires. And Mr. Warren, would you advise who is
- 5 in 3, 4, 13 and 14?
- 6 THE CLERK: Devonna Rooks, seat number three.
- 7 Connice Ross, R-O-S-S, number four. Seigle Hayes,
- 8 H-A-Y-E-S, seat number 13. And Terrance Roby, R-O-B-Y,
- 9 seat number 14.
- 10 BY THE COURT:
- 11 Q. Ms. Rooks, how are you?
- 12 A. I was fine.
- 13 Q. I am going to go through the same questions, we will go
- 14 through them a little more quickly because you have heard
- 15 everybody's answers. Let me ask Ms. Ross, what do you think
- 16 is the most important characteristic for someone who is going
- 17 to be on a jury?
- 18 A. To be honest with yourself about how you feel about the
- 19 facts that are being presented.
- 20 Q. To be honest is great. How you feel about the facts,
- 21 I'm not sure what you mean by that.
- 22 A. I mean to --

- 23 Q. If it's an emotional response, we all have to be
- 24 concerned about it, but if it is to be honest about the
- 25 analysis -- what -- tell me.

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 A. I guess to take the facts as they were presented, facts
- 2 are facts.
- 3 Q. All right. Let me ask, Ms. Ross, what do you think is
- 4 the most important characteristic for someone who is going to
- 5 be on a jury?
- 6 A. Integrity, to maintain the integrity of the process.
- 7 Q. Okay. Integrity, that's great. Maintain integrity of
- 8 the process.
- 9 We're going to have a little bit of a stretch here, we
- 10 have got to get back to -- Mr. Hayes, right. What do you
- 11 think is the most important characteristic for someone who is
- 12 going to be on the jury?
- 13 A. I would say be attentive, be real attentive, pay
- 14 attention to it and be fair.
- 15 Q. Be attentive and be fair.
- And, Mr. Roby, what do you think?
- 17 A. I would say to be honest and trustworthy.
- 18 Q. Okay. Now, Mr. Roby, I'm going to let you keep the mic
- 19 for just a second. When we went through the list earlier, of
- 20 course, there were a lot of comments, and those comments
- 21 included comments that a person should avoid personal
- 22 prejudice, a person should be impartial, should be unbiased,
- 23 and then we had a discussion about what are examples of bias Page 113

- 24 and prejudice, and what would you have put on that list of an
- 25 example of something -- and there's some things basically we

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 didn't include the first time around, what would you put on
- 2 that list of things about which there may be bias or
- 3 prej udi ce?
- 4 A. Let's see, I would say like favoritism, showing certain
- 5 favor toward another person.
- 6 Q. Certainly favoritism would be a problem. And what is a
- 7 situation where someone might favor somebody because of a
- 8 characteristic? Usually biases and prejudices are based on
- 9 some characteristic that you can't change, you know, you are
- 10 either going to be male or female, and some people are based
- 11 one way or the other about that. You know, you're going to
- 12 speak English or not speak English, you're going to be
- 13 somebody who is -- has a particular religious belief or
- 14 doesn't have a particular religious belief, so all those are
- 15 potential things for prejudice, what would be one that we
- 16 would want to be on guard of in this case, be concerned about,
- on guard about, concerned about, being prejudiced about?
- 18 A. Can you repeat that question again?
- 19 Q. What is a bias or prejudice that we would certainly
- 20 want to be sensitive about in this case? I suppose we want to
- 21 be sensitive about any bias or prejudice, but what is an
- 22 example? There are a couple that we can look at and say,
- 23 well, okay, I would really be concerned about these biases and

- 24 prej udi ces?
- 25 A. I would say the appearance or race, of that nature.

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 Q. Okay. Appearance is certainly an important one, and
- 2 certainly I don't know if race is an issue really here, but
- 3 appearance, perhaps, exactly. Hopefully, none of them are
- 4 issues.
- 5 Mr. Hayes, what would you put on that list for us to be
- 6 sensitive about?
- 7 A. I would say nationality.
- 8 Q. Nationality, thank you, thank you, because we have
- 9 people from another country, and they're not U. S. citizens.
- 10 Nationality, national origin, sometimes we call it.
- 11 Ms. Ross, what would you want put on that list?
- 12 A. Possibly classicism.
- 13 Q. Exactly, classicism, a concern, it may be an issue, I
- 14 don't know, it might something that might come up, we wouldn't
- want to be subject to that sort of bias or prejudice.
- 16 Ms. Rooks, what do you think we would want to put on
- 17 that list for sure? What would you want to put on that list?
- 18 You have a heard a little bit more about it, so you have the
- 19 advantage --
- 20 A. They have taken some of mine.
- 21 Q. Well, those are good ones.
- 22 A. Right. That -- possibly the difference in culture
- 23 should not --
- 24 Q. Cultural difference, absolutely, that's a great. I Page 115

25 mean that's a great one, because we might -- we might try to

9

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 make -- I don't think you will, but people might be saying,
- 2 well, I don't understand this, there's a difference in
- 3 culture, I don't understand it, therefore, I don't like it,
- 4 that would be a problem. That's a very good point.
- 5 Absolutely.
- 6 Well, now, the question we then got to, as you will all
- 7 recall, was that illustration where we went through that
- 8 exercise and we got to people pick out, and we do it in every
- 9 case, it is for lots of reasons, what do you understand would
- 10 be one of the lessons to take from that illustration, that
- 11 exercise, and we will start with Ms. Rooks?
- 12 A. I think one of the main lessons was that you cannot
- 13 Look at appearance, you cannot look at that and make decisions
- 14 without knowing the facts.
- 15 Q. Okay. Exactly. Good point. And Ms. Ross, what would
- 16 you say -- what did you take from that exercise?
- 17 A. Not to make assumptions or draw conclusions too
- 18 swiftly.
- 19 Q. Absolutely, great point.
- 20 And Mr. Hayes?
- 21 A. Right. I would say don't make a spur of a moment
- 22 decision and think you're being fair.
- 23 Q. That's a very good point, that's a very good point.
- 24 And Mr. Roby?

25 A. I'll just say just stick with the facts.

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 Q. And definitely stick with the facts and don't go with
- 2 something that is a bias or prejudice, something that is not
- 3 evidence, absolutely.
- 4 Then, Mr. Roby, we got to that next question which was
- 5 do you think that the jury can make a decision without being
- 6 influenced with bias -- by biases, prejudices, preconceived
- 7 notions, do you think that's possible? And some people were
- 8 more reluctant than others about that, but everybody sort of
- 9 reached the same conclusion, what do you think, can people
- 10 really do it without being influenced by biases and prejudices
- 11 and, if so, how?
- 12 A. Yes, I feel that they can if all of them are honest and
- 13 committed to what they're doing.
- 14 Q. Okay.
- 15 A. And stick with the facts.
- 16 Q. And Mr. Hayes, what do you think as a practical matter,
- 17 do you think it is a really --
- 18 A. Practically, I would like to think that it could be
- 19 done without prejudice, but if some slipped in, I don't know
- 20 how you would ever know it.
- 21 Q. And that's a good point, and that is if you saw
- 22 something coming up in the deliberations that was a reference
- 23 to an inappropriate illegal consideration, unconstitutional
- 24 consideration, these things we talked about, how would you try
- 25 to deal with that, because that's the one case where a juror Page 117

오

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 probably has some obligation to tactfully come up with a way
- 2 to deal with it, how would you deal with it?
- 3 A. I guess you would have to inform the court.
- 4 Q. I don't want to know. No, I'm kidding a little bit.
- 5 If it got to be of a constitutional -- the first question for
- 6 a juror is you attempt to deal with it internally because it
- 7 may be that somebody has inadvertently said something or said
- 8 something, which when reminded, they would say, you know, I
- 9 can't consider that, that is inappropriate. A lot of
- 10 people -- you know, you don't want to cut down free
- 11 discussion, but at the same time, would you think you would be
- 12 able to first bring that up to somebody and what would you say
- 13 to try to get it back on track?
- 14 A. I would try to make sure I understood it right, you
- 15 know.
- 16 Q. Right, because you might misunderstand?
- 17 A. Right, you might think that, but be more solid, take
- 18 the time to discuss it, you know.
- 19 Q. That sounds like -- let's see what Ms. Ross says about
- 20 that, because, Ms. Ross, the first question was do you think
- 21 that a jury can make a decision without being influenced by
- 22 bias or prejudice, and if so, how, and then we're going to
- 23 talk about the other question?
- 24 A. I think ideally that's what we would seek after,
- 25 although I'm not one hundred percent sure that in some cases

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 personal experiences will have to play a part, but I think the
- 2 jurors can each make a concerted effort to be as deliberate in
- 3 their thinking and as fair as possible.
- 4 Q. You raised an issue there about personal experience
- 5 played a part. Do you think personal experiences ever play a
- 6 part about determining what the facts are in the case?
- 7 A. Not the facts, but how people perceive those facts.
- 8 Q. Okay, because I agree with you that the -- you can
- 9 all -- you could all, for that matter, have been to El
- 10 Salvador and seen something, I don't think with this group,
- 11 but -- because we have some information on you, but if you
- 12 had, you couldn't use that to decide the facts because it's
- 13 not evidence, it's not evidence in the case, so you could
- 14 couldn't bring it up and say this is what I saw. You would be
- 15 a witness in that case, you couldn't be a juror.
- 16 Now, we don't tell you or ask you to forget your common
- 17 sense or experiences, but we ask you to separate that and say,
- 18 well, I had this personal experience and, therefore, I think
- 19 this is what happened, that's wrong, you can't do that. Is
- 20 that okay?
- 21 A. Yes
- 22 Q. I think that's what you're telling me.
- 23 A. Yes.
- 24 Q. Now, on the -- what are you going to do if somebody
- 25 brings up an unconstitutional thing, an illegal factor, you

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 know, whether it is -- whether it is religion or national
- 2 origin, good points there, or gender or age or anything else,
- 3 how are you going to address that because I just asked that
- 4 question of Mr. Hayes?
- 5 A. Well, I would try to remain objective for my own
- 6 thinking and perhaps be able to present an argument to them
- 7 that would bring them back to the main focus.
- 8 Q. You would just try to get them back to that point.
- 9 Ms. Rooks, do you think jurors really can decide a case
- 10 without being influenced by bias and prejudice and, if so,
- 11 how?
- 12 A. I think they can, but I think the main thing is you
- 13 have to stay focused on the facts and keep it within those
- 14 qui del i nes.
- 15 Q. Once again, if somebody brings up an unconstitutional
- 16 factor, and you -- how are you going to try to address that,
- 17 you have got a couple of suggestions here, it is really a
- 18 matter of understanding your thought process, there's no magic
- 19 way to do this.
- 20 A. I think I would say yes, but what about this, does this
- 21 not play this part in that. I think I would just question
- 22 that.
- 23 Q. Again, you would be kind of like Ms. Ross, you would
- 24 try to bring them back into the facts?
- 25 A. Draw back into the facts.

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 Q. Now, you'll recall that after we went through this
- 2 discussion, I then read to all of you a very brief summary of
- 3 the nature of the allegations. I did not talk about each
- 4 individual plaintiff and what they alleged, I think the
- 5 lawyers at the appropriate time will tell you that, but I
- 6 generally gave you a very general idea of what the allegations
- 7 are and what the position of the defense is. And this is a
- 8 command responsibility question, and they will have to prove
- 9 some very specific things in that regard, but we are going to
- 10 have a group -- some proof which will include torture,
- 11 extrajudicial murder, and some pretty graphic things may come
- 12 up, probably will. In light of the type of case it is, is
- 13 that going to affect your ability to try this on the evidence
- 14 that's presented and the law as the court gives it to you or
- 15 is it going to simply be a difficult case for you to do that,
- 16 because it is going to probably have some emotional impact on
- 17 you, and we can't decide it that way, what about that?
- 18 A. I think I have the demeanor, I think I can handle
- 19 whatever is presented as long as it is the facts and consider
- 20 it that and keep the emotions out of it.
- 21 Q. Okay. Ms. Ross, what about that for you?
- 22 A. I think I can remain objective.
- 23 Q. And Mr. Hayes, what about that for you?
- 24 A. I think it would be a difficult case, but I should be
- 25 able to do it.

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 Q. Okay. And Mr. Roby, what about you?
- 2 A. Yes, I think I can maintain it, yes, sir.
- 3 Q. All right. Okay. There was one other area -- we have
- 4 talked about some other things too, but all of you need to
- 5 know -- I need to once again check with all of you, the four
- 6 of you, about the timing. We expect the case to be two to
- 7 three weeks, I cannot tell you how long it will take you to
- 8 deliberate, it will take a little time. This is not something
- 9 you rush out and you do something quickly, it is very sober,
- 10 it is a somewhat protracted process. Is the time period -- we
- 11 all think it will be concluded before Thanksgiving, but we
- 12 can't tell that with absolute certainty and once a jury is a
- 13 jury, you're in the case, we will need you all here. Any
- 14 problems with the time, Mr. Roby, is that okay?
- 15 A. No, sir.
- 16 Q. And Mr. Hayes?
- 17 A. The only thing that I would be subject to is I have got
- 18 a real sick sister and if something was to happen to her, if
- 19 she was up in Illinois, I might have to take a trip to there.
- 20 Q. We will have the ability to the deal with that if we
- 21 have to, so I understand those things could happen to
- i ndi vi dual s.
- 23 Ms. Ross, your situation?
- 24 A. I don't have any time constraints at this time.
- 25 Q. Okay. And Ms. Rooks?

22

23

24

25

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

I do not have any time constraints. 1 2 THE COURT: All right. Good. Let me see counsel briefly at side bar. 3 4 (The following proceedings had at side-bar bench.) 5 6 THE COURT: 0kay. I'm about ready to let y'all 7 And are y'all all set? And secondly, is there 8 anything else you want to ask me the panel? I mean I 9 think the process helps you get a real feel for who these 10 people are. 11 MR. ESQUIVEL: Very much so. 12 MS. BLUM: Very much so. Thank you very much. 13 THE COURT: Hopefully, it helped everybody. I 14 want to give everybody a fair trial. Anything else I need 15 to ask from the defense? I mean y'all have got questions 16 to ask. 17 MR. FARGARSON: A few, yes. I do want to make 18 an objection to some of the statements the court made in 19 explaining command responsibility, I want to except to 20 some of those things. 21 THE COURT: You can't --

0kay.

I will fix it if there is something I need to do.

I know.

What do you want me to do?

MR. FARGARSON:

THE COURT:

just tell me how to fix it.

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

1	MR. FARGARSON: Well, I just think that what
2	you were saying about command responsibility almost was
3	directing a verdict against the defendant.
4	THE COURT: Well, I don't think so. I haven't
5	even told them what the elements are and how they have to
6	prove it. I'm just trying to explain to them that you
7	can't this isn't a about a case about someone who is in
8	a room and shot somebody, and if they thought that, that
9	would be a terrible problem for everybody, because
10	ultimately there would be great confusion on the part of
11	the jury, I don't want them to be confused about that.
12	MR. BROOKE: The other issue, Your Honor, is,
13	as extracted from Mr. Hayes in Your Honor's discussion
14	about constitutional and discriminatory feelings, it
15	potentially imposes upon the sanctity of the jury as to
16	feeling like they have to report their fellow juror for
17	political correctness.
18	THE COURT: I told them not to do that, I said
19	I didn't want to hear it.
20	MR. BROOKE: I just wanted to make sure.
21	THE COURT: You want me to say that again? I
22	will go over it again, that's a good point.
23	MR. BROOKE: I don't want them to feel a burden
24	that in the jury room they have to
25	THE COURT: No, I'm going to say that, by and

- 1 large, deliberations are between the jurors, I don't want
- 2 them to be confused. That's a good point. That's good.
- 3 I will do that.
- 4 Anything else, and then we're going to turn to
- 5 counsel? I'm going to let you once again introduce
- 6 yourself. Why don't you let them stand up. To them,
- 7 right now, it is still confusing, I haven't attempted to
- 8 do that at all.
- 9 MR. ESQUIVEL: I will stand up and introduce
- 10 the lawyers and the clients before I start.
- 11 THE COURT: And when you get to your side, you
- 12 may want to do it again just so they -- although you have
- 13 got a smaller group, it is not so hard. All right.
- 14 (The following proceedings were had in open
- 15 court.)
- 16 BY THE COURT:
- 17 Q. When Mr. Hayes answered -- Mr. Hayes, when you answered
- 18 that question, one of the things that I didn't want to leave
- 19 the impression was that the jury should tell me if a -- in
- 20 accordance with the instruction I gave you originally, if
- 21 someone does attempt to talk with you about the case, that's
- 22 inappropriate; if you see something in the media about the
- 23 case, you should tell me, but those are the only types of
- 24 things I really told you to come see me about. In the
- 25 deliberative process when you're deliberating, I'm not asking

- 1 you to tell me about your deliberations or if somebody says
- 2 something and there's an issue about whether they're
- 3 considering the right thing, that's not -- that's
- 4 deliberative, that's your deliberations, that's not something
- 5 the court becomes involved in. I would say except in the most
- 6 extreme situation, if somebody offers somebody money, I
- 7 suppose you better tell me about it, but nothing that I have
- 8 ever heard like -- has ever occurred, and I wouldn't expect
- 9 that. If there is a disagreement with your fellow jurors
- 10 about the facts, that's your business, that's not the court's
- 11 business, because you will be judges of the facts. But I
- 12 really -- I point that out only to say that the one thing that
- 13 the Constitution requires of all of you is that you be
- 14 impartial, is that you be impartial, and we have talked about
- 15 that a lot. And that's something that you, the jury, control
- 16 when -- in your deliberative process because you will be
- 17 judges of the facts. So I want to make it clear that is not
- 18 the type of thing that you send me a message about. That's --
- 19 we can't do that. All right. I did want to clear that up.
- 20 Anything else -- anything of the four of you -- we did
- 21 ask you to come up here and I wanted to give you a chance if
- 22 you anybody needed to. Anybody need to speak with me at side
- 23 bar about any matter at all? All right, I'm going to turn to
- 24 counsel for the plaintiff, they're going to reintroduce
- 25 themselves and introduce all the plaintiffs at this time, and

- 1 then counsel for the plaintiff will have some additional
- 2 questions for you. Please give counsel close attention.
- 3 MR. ESQUIVEL: Thank you, Your Honor. My name
- 4 is David Esquivel. I'm with the law firm of Bass Berry
- 5 and Sims. I am one of the lawyers representing the
- 6 plaintiffs in this case. With me is Patty Blum --
- THE COURT: You don't have your mic on, I'm
- 8 sorry, and every attorney has to wear a mic and keep it
- 9 on, otherwise the people in the back of the room will not
- 10 be able to he. I'll just ask everybody to please do that.
- 11 MR. ESQUIVEL: All right. Thank you, Your
- 12 Honor. Is that working?
- 13 THE COURT: That's great.
- 14 MR. ESQUIVEL: Again, my name is David
- 15 Esquivel. I'm with the law firm of Bass Berry and Sims.
- 16 I'm one of the lawyers representing the plaintiffs in this
- 17 case. One of my co-counsel is Ms. Patty Blum, she is with
- 18 an organization called the Center for Justice and
- 19 Accountability, which is --
- 20 THE COURT: Let's talk about this. Okay. Side
- 21 bar.
- 22 (The following proceedings had at side-bar
- 23 bench.)
- 24 THE COURT: You can't say that. That is kind
- of like saying I'm from the Church of Christ, you know, we

- 1 don't do that. We don't say I'm from the Center of
- 2 Justice -- you can say that she is from wherever, but as
- 3 far as I can tell, she is just a nice lawyer; otherwise,
- 4 you sound like, well, we're inside of justice and they're
- 5 the other side, they're the bad guys, they immediately
- 6 responded when you said that. I didn't know you were
- 7 going to do that. You tell them their names. I'm going
- 8 to tell them it doesn't matter where you guys are from, it
- 9 doesn't make you good guys or bad guys. You're all
- 10 lawyers, so I suppose we can't do anything about that, but
- 11 I need to tell you don't do that, because that does create
- 12 prejudice, potential prejudice. I'm going to tell the
- 13 jury to disregard that. I hope I got that before you guys
- 14 got to it; is that the way you want me to handle that?
- 15 MR. FARGARSON: Well, I should ask for a
- 16 mistrial.
- 17 THE COURT: Over in state court, they would
- 18 probably give you one. I'm certainly not going to do
- 19 that. We don't have a problem. We told the jury about
- 20 bias and prejudice, but who are you going to say the rest
- 21 of them are from? We don't get to give bios on lawyers.
- MR. ESQUIVEL: No, I won't. I really just
- 23 meant to justify them.
- 24 THE COURT: I will also tell you that the law
- 25 firm -- I don't even tell them what law firm you're from,

- 1 because they're not going to know where you're from. The
- 2 question is do they know you as a lawyer.
- 3 I'm sorry, Ms. Blum, it put me in a little bit
- 4 of a spot. How do you want me to address this?
- 5 MS. BLUM: No, this is fine. So at this point,
- 6 we will just have the record reflect that --
- 7 THE COURT: I just wanted -- I can see that
- 8 there was an objection.
- 9 MR. BROOKE: Could Your Honor give a partial
- 10 cure by saying that she is with a private organization,
- 11 that might --
- 12 THE COURT: Of course, that was the risk, they
- 13 might think it was some governmental agency. That's all I
- 14 want to do. It is kind of like the weight of the
- 15 government in the courtroom. Okay. We will -- I will
- 16 just tell them that.
- 17 MS. BLUM: So, Your Honor, just to clarify,
- 18 should --
- 19 THE COURT: I will just say that -- what do you
- 20 want me to say?
- 21 MR. BROOKE: Private organization.
- 22 MR. ESQUIVEL: Private organization is fine.
- 23 They're lawyers with a private organization, is that
- 24 acceptable?
- 25 THE COURT: Sure, sure. It is when somebody

- 1 says something that has got justice in it, it sounds
- 2 serious. It will be fine.
- 3 (The following proceedings were had in open
- 4 court.)
- 5 THE COURT: We're trying to avoid any confusion
- 6 in the case and, of course, I'm aware of this, but you
- 7 wouldn't be. All of the attorneys in this case, both for
- 8 the defense and for the plaintiffs, are private attorneys.
- 9 That name might have created a little confusion about
- 10 Ms. Blum. And she is with a private organization. She is
- 11 not associated with the United States or with the
- 12 government, and I didn't want to create an incorrect
- 13 impression, they didn't want to either, and the question
- 14 was, what do we do. And I said we're going to tell them
- 15 not to worry about where these attorneys are from, it is
- 16 just -- they're all from private organizations, private
- 17 practice. And that way, we won't have to worry about it,
- 18 won't make any difference. They may want to tell you
- 19 their law firms. Do any of you know any of these
- 20 attorneys? Okay. So if they want to give the name of the
- 21 firm, that's fine, but I think that will take care of
- 22 that. Counsel, I'm sorry, I think we just needed to
- 23 take -- now the floor is yours.
- 24 MR. ESQUIVEL: I thank you, Your Honor, I
- 25 appreciate you clarifying that.

- 1 BY MR. ESQUIVEL:
- 2 Q. Let me go ahead and continue introducing counsel,
- 3 Ms. Patty Blum, Mr. Mat Eisenbrandt, also one of the attorneys
- 4 for the plaintiff. The five plaintiffs are seated here, and I
- 5 ask them to stand up as I introduce them. This is Ana
- 6 Patricia Chavez. Next to her is Ms. Erlinda Franco. Next to
- 7 Ms. Franco is Cecilia Santos. The next plaintiff is
- 8 Mr. Daniel Alvarado. Next to Mr. Alvarado is Mr. Francisco
- 9 Cal deron. Thank you.
- 10 I would like to follow up with a few of you based on
- 11 some of your responses to Judge McCalla's questions, and also
- 12 I know that each of you filled out a questionnaire, and we
- 13 certainly appreciate the time and the effort that it took to
- 14 give us that information. Mr. Miller, I would like to start
- 15 with you and ask up about your military service. I understand
- 16 from your questionnaire that you did serve active duty in the
- 17 military, is that right?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. And did you see combat during your service?
- 20 A. Yes.
- 21 Q. Where was that?
- 22 A. Operation Desert Storm and Desert Shield.
- 23 Q. And what were your duties or functions when you saw
- 24 combat?
- 25 A. I was a third tack battalion, I was in logistics over

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

134

1 there.

- 2 Q. In that position, did you have command authority or did
- 3 you have troops who functioned under your command?
- 4 A. I was a corporal.
- 5 Q. And while you were in the service, did you have any
- 6 occasion to be a part of either serving on a panel that was
- 7 instituting a court's marshal or any other disciplinary
- 8 activity, did you have any relationship with that at all?
- 9 A. No, I did not.
- 10 Q. And Judge McCalla went through pretty carefully and
- 11 talked about the need to be free of bias and prejudice, would
- 12 you be able to separate the facts that you hear in this case
- 13 from your own individual expertise or experience with the
- 14 military?
- 15 A. I believe I could.
- 16 Q. Okay. Thank you.
- 17 Mr. Francis, I believe that you also have served in the
- 18 military, is that correct?
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. Did you see active combat when you served?
- 21 THE COURT: We have to get the microphone so we
- 22 can hear.
- 23 A. No, I was never in combat.
- 24 BY MR. ESQUIVEL:
- 25 Q. How long did you serve in the military?

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

135

1 A. Three years.

- 2 Q. And where were you stationed during that time?
- 3 A. In Germany.
- 4 Q. What were your responsibilities in the military?
- 5 A. Mainly training. We were -- I was a radar operator, we
- 6 just trained in case anything happened.
- 7 Q. Did you have any soldiers or troops that operated under
- 8 your command while you served?
- 9 A. Yes, a batoon, I was acting sergeant for awhile.
- 10 Q. Did you have any occasion when you were acting sergeant
- 11 to have to discipline any of soldiers under your command?
- 12 A. No.
- 13 Q. In response to one of the questions on the
- 14 questionnaire that I think related to El Salvador, you wrote
- 15 war is hell, and I wondered if you would just explain to me or
- 16 tell me about what you meant by that comment.
- 17 A. I was just trying to put the -- I thought they were
- 18 talking about the movie and trying to put it all in context,
- 19 it was -- that's just what I was trying to relay, that war is
- 20 a terrible thing even though we have to be there. Nobody
- 21 wants to be there.
- 22 Q. Right. All right. Thank you very much.
- 23 Ms. Ragsdale, I had a question for you about one of the
- 24 responses on the questionnaire. I believe that you have
- 25 family members who currently serve in the military, is that

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

136

1 right?

4

2 A. Not right now. They were in the Gulf War. Page 133

- 3 Q. I see.
- 4 A. Three brothers.
- 5 Q. Okay. In response to one of the questions, you had
- 6 said that you might start out leaning in favor of someone who
- 7 was in the military because of your family's service in the
- 8 military, and I wanted to ask you based on the questions that
- 9 Judge McCalla went through earlier in talking about bias and
- 10 prejudice, whether you thought that because of the service of
- 11 your family members you would find it difficult to approach
- 12 this case unbiased or without any preconceived idea about one
- 13 of the parties whose -- who also served in the military?
- 14 A. I don't think so. I don't think so.
- 15 Q. So you would start off the case giving both sides the
- 16 same --

우

- 17 A. Open-minded.
- 18 Q. -- consideration. Thank you.
- 19 Some of the plaintiffs and their families were involved
- 20 in a teacher's union, and I wanted to ask, and it really
- 21 doesn't matter who starts, but maybe I would start with
- 22 Ms. Reber. Ms. Reber, is there any reason why you would have
- 23 difficulty being neutral or unbiased in a case where the
- 24 plaintiffs and their families were members of unions?
- 25 A. No, no, I wouldn't have any problem with that.

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 Q. Is there -- and maybe I will ask the panel in general,
- 2 is there anyone who would have difficulty or have a problem

- 3 being unbiased in this case if the -- if the family members of
- 4 some of the plaintiffs belonged to unions and were active in
- 5 them?
- 6 A. No.
- 7 Q. All right.
- 8 A. Did you say union, what was your next word?
- 9 Q. Oh, I meant to just ask --
- 10 A. I thought I heard you say racquets.
- 11 Q. No, I'm sorry, I meant to just say unions, but I may
- 12 have misspoken.
- 13 THE COURT: You know, if you can't hear all
- 14 right, do you need some -- do you need anything to help
- 15 with the hearing?
- 16 THE JUROR: No, my hearing is good.
- 17 THE COURT: Just the lawyer can't talk, is that
- 18 it? I'm kidding him.
- 19 MR. ESQUIVEL: That's probably more accurate.
- 20 THE COURT: No problem.
- 21 THE JUROR: I thought there was another word.
- 22 MR. BROOKE: I think David used the word
- 23 active.

우

- MR. ESQUIVEL: Active in a union.
- 25 THE JUROR: I'm sorry.

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 THE COURT: I'm not picking on you, go ahead.
- 2 BY MR. ESQUIVEL:
- 3 Q. Ms. Ross, I understand from your questionnaire that you Page 135

- 4 have traveled to Mexico with humanitarian groups?
- 5 A. I have traveled to Mexico for pleasure, but I have a
- 6 friend that traveled with a humanitarian group.
- 7 Q. Could you tell me about that, please?
- 8 A. She went this year to Chiapas in connection with
- 9 schools for Chiapas, and that's basically all I know.
- 10 Q. All right. I notice also, Ms. Foran, am I pronouncing
- 11 that correctly?
- 12 A. Yes.
- 13 Q. That you have traveled to Central America before?
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. Would you tell me about that?
- 16 A. I went twice to Panama for medical mission trips with
- 17 our church. Well, one of the trips was just evangelical, I
- 18 think, where we did a vacation Bible school for the children
- 19 at the -- I can't think of the name of the school right now,
- 20 but basically it is a preaching school in Panama City, and the
- 21 then the other one was a medical mission trip. And I know I
- 22 put all of my other family members basically did the same
- 23 thing. It was all mission trip based.
- 24 Q. Have you ever been to El Salvador?
- 25 A. Not personally, no.

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 Q. Okay. Do you know people who have been there?
- 2 A. My mother and father.
- 3 Q. And what have they told you about that?

- 4 A. Oh, they just said it was a great experience. They
- 5 went again on a mission trip to help rebuild after the
- 6 earthquake.
- 7 Q. I see. Thank you.
- 8 A. You're welcome.
- 9 Q. Mr. Roby, let me ask you this question: The things
- 10 that happened to the plaintiffs and their families in this
- 11 case took place 20 or 25 years ago, is there any reason why
- 12 based on that fact alone that the things that happened took
- 13 place 20 years ago that would make it difficult for you to
- 14 hear the facts and be impartial as you start listening to the
- 15 evi dence?
- 16 A. No, sir.
- 17 Q. Mr. Hayes, maybe I'll ask you the same question. Is
- 18 there anything about the fact that the events in the lawsuit
- 19 took place 20 years ago that would make it difficult for you
- 20 to approach the case impartially from the beginning?
- 21 A. No, I don't have no problem with that. Statute of
- 22 limitations.
- 23 Q. Right. All right. Assuming that is not an issue --
- 24 A. Uh-huh.
- 25 Q. -- and that the -- that the jury is asked to decide the

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

140

- 1 questions, could you approach that issue on a balanced sort of
- 2 impartial basis?
- 3 A. Sure, I could.
- 4 Q. Thank you. Is there anyone on the jury for whom that Page 137

- 5 would be a problem, the issue of time so that you couldn't
- 6 start out the case without favoring either side, one or the
- 7 other based just on the issue of time?
- 8 A. (Nodding heads from side to side).
- 9 Q. Ms. Ross, I understand from your questionnaire that you
- 10 are currently involved in a lawsuit, that you are a plaintiff
- 11 in a lawsuit?
- 12 A. It has been settled.
- 13 Q. Oh, it has been settled, okay. And can you tell me
- 14 who -- do you know who the lawyers were that represented you
- 15 in that case?
- 16 A. Deal Cooper and Holton firm, I don't know the specific
- 17 lawyers.
- 18 Q. Okay. And do you know who it was that represented any
- 19 of the other parties in that case, the defendant or any other
- 20 plaintiffs that may have been in that?
- 21 A. No, I don't.
- 22 Q. Were you satisfied with the settlement?
- 23 A. Yes.
- 24 Q. Is there anyone on this panel and this group that knows
- 25 anyone else? Y'all have not met before today? I'm sorry,

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

141

1 last week.

우

- 2 MR. ESQUIVEL: Your Honor, could I have just a
- 3 moment to confer with my co-counsel?
- 4 THE COURT: Certainly.

carranza01. t	хt
---------------	----

- 5 MR. ESQUI VEL: Thank you.
- 6 Thank y'all very much for answering the
- 7 questions. Your Honor, I don't have any other questions
- 8 for this panel.
- 9 THE COURT: All right. Mr. Fargarson?
- 10 MR. FARGARSON: Your Honor, is it all right for
- 11 me to walk around there?
- 12 THE COURT: Certainly, as long as we have a
- 13 mi crophone on, we're okay.
- 14 MR. FARGARSON: All right.
- 15 THE COURT: We do need -- as you will recall,
- 16 we do need to keep that on.
- 17 MR. FARGARSON: I do.
- 18 Is it working?
- 19 THE COURT: I think so.
- 20 BY MR. FARGARSON:
- 21 Q. Ladies and gentlemen of the prospective jury, my name
- 22 is Bob Fargarson. I was picked out to be something I wasn't
- 23 earlier, but I think that's all straightened out. Bruce
- 24 Brooke and I practice law together, and the name of our firm
- 25 is Fargarson and Brooke, whatever that means, and it probably

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

142

- 1 means nothing, but anyway, he also is participating in this
- 2 lawsuit on behalf of the defendant. I think you also met
- 3 Mr. Carranza who is the defendant in the case. And I don't
- 4 believe there is anyone else over there to introduce. We want
- 5 you to know that these questions by the judge, by Mr. Esquivel Page 139

- 6 and myself are not because we don't think you would be a fair
- 7 and impartial juror, you all look reasonable to me, and I
- 8 imagine you do intend to be fair and impartial, but, mainly,
- 9 what the selection process is, is to make sure we get a number
- 10 of people that will be fair and reasonable in deciding the
- 11 lawsuit, not give one person who is going to tell everybody
- 12 else how to decide the case. And so that's the reason the
- 13 judge is very careful in asking these questions and that we're
- 14 asking a few questions as well. I want to you understand
- 15 that. I mean I wouldn't pick you out because the color of
- 16 your eyes or anything else, the way you're dressed and say you
- 17 wouldn't be a good juror, I think the judge explained that to
- 18 you, and you saw how that worked as well.
- 19 Now, I want to tell you first off that in this lawsuit
- 20 we are not disputing what happened to these people. Now, it
- 21 happened a long time ago and Mr. Carranza didn't find out
- 22 about this lawsuit until a short while back, but there's no
- 23 real dispute that these people had tragedy in their life. The
- 24 issue that we're contending in this case is not that they
- 25 didn't have bad things happen to them, and they were bad

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

143

- 1 things, but that Mr. Carranza is not liable to them for what
- 2 happened to them.

- 3 Now, there will be facts that will be offered in the
- 4 case, and you will have to make a decision, of course, based
- 5 on the facts and the law. The judge will tell you, and I

- 6 think he has alluded to this, that the burden of proof is on
- 7 the plaintiff. That means they have to carry the burden of
- 8 proof in a lawsuit such as this, and they have to prove by the
- 9 greater weight or preponderance of the evidence that what they
- 10 claimed is not only true, but as I said, we admit they had
- 11 some incidents, bad things that occurred, but they have to, by
- 12 the burden of proof and the weight of the evidence satisfy the
- 13 scales of justice in their favor that Mr. Carranza as a
- 14 military man in El Salvador at the time they occurred is
- 15 responsible for them. Do all of you understand that, that
- 16 that is what this lawsuit is basically going to be about?
- Now, acknowledging that these things happened to them,
- 18 I want to put an issue before you, and I believe the judge
- 19 alluded to this, but didn't -- and I'm not faulting that he
- 20 didn't say anything, because he did allude to it on the issue
- 21 of prejudice, on the issue of emotion and the issue of
- 22 feelings. As a juror, a fair and impartial juror, you have to
- 23 be like a referee at a baseball game, so to speak, an umpire.
- 24 And if it is a strike, you call it a strike; and if it is a
- 25 ball, you call it a ball. You do the best you can to do that,

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

144

- 1 and that's what fairness actually is, that a juror as well as
- 2 they can do it, free from prejudice or emotion follows that
- 3 basic rule of fairness. That's what the American justice
- 4 system is about, fairness to everyone.
- 5 MR. ESQUIVEL: Your Honor, I apologize for
- 6 interrupting, but I object to the lengthy commentary. Page 141

우

- 7 THE COURT: Well, okay, we will save that --
- 8 but we have got some background and now we will go to the
- 9 question phase. I think we're ready to ask a question
- 10 anyway, right?
- 11 BY MR. FARGARSON:
- 12 Q. Yeah, I was just getting ready for it. The question is
- 13 also sympathy, the issue of sympathy, because as we
- 14 acknowledge, something happened to these people, and as human
- 15 beings, I do, and I'm sure you do feel sympathy to people that
- 16 have been hurt, that have been injured, that have been
- 17 damaged.
- Now, here is the point I'm making, can you put aside
- 19 any natural sympathy that you might otherwise have and try
- 20 this case without sympathy, without prejudice, without
- 21 partiality even knowing, as the court said and as I have said,
- 22 bad things happened to these people, can you do that? Can you
- 23 divorce from your mind sympathy and try it on the facts fairly
- 24 and impartially, can you do that? Is there anyone on the jury
- 25 panel right now that thinks that they would be so strained

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

145

- 1 emotionally or that the aspects of this case would bother them
- 2 so much that they couldn't treat Mr. Carranza fairly because
- 3 of that, because of what happened to these people? Anyone
- 4 that feels that way because we need to know that right now? I
- 5 take it by your silence that that would not be a problem for
- 6 any of you.

7	Now, do most of you have children? Who all has
8	children? If your children now, I had five, so and
9	children sometimes get into squabbles and get into disputes,
10	and I'm not trying to liken them as to that, but if your
11	children ever got into a squabble with one another, would you
12	talk and listen to one child and see what they had to say or
13	would you and talk and listen to both children? Would you
14	want to hear what all of them had to say? Certainly. Now, in
15	this case, you have got five plaintiffs and three lawyers or
16	maybe more, I think there are a few more sitting in the
17	courtroom, and we have got two sides to this lawsuit. I think
18	the judge mentioned this, but I want to emphasize it, would
19	you wait until you hear all the proof in the case, hear the
20	charge of the court and get together to deliberate before you
21	make up your mind about this case, before you satisfy yourself
22	as to the truth and right of the matter, will you do that,
23	will you listen to all sides? Is there anyone who for some
24	reason would want to get in a rush and decide it early?
25	Anyone? I take it by your silence that based on that question

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

146

1 I asked, y'all will hear all sides, you will wait until you

2 hear the charge, you will wait until you get together to

3 decide it, you won't make up your mind before that? And I

4 take that to be true. Okay.

5 Some of you mentioned that you had been involved in

6 some type of a lawsuit. I think, Ms. Ross, you had a

7 mal practice case, is that what it was? Page 143

우

- 8 A. At one time, I had a malpractice case and I also was in
- 9 a class action suit.
- 10 Q. Okay. Now, were you a plaintiff in both of those? In
- 11 other words, were you the party that was bringing the lawsuit?
- 12 A. Yes.
- 13 Q. Okay. Is there anything about that experience that
- 14 might cause you to look more favorably at someone bringing the
- 15 lawsuit than someone being sued?
- 16 A. No.
- 17 Q. Okay. So the fact that you were a plaintiff wouldn't
- 18 bother you at all in a case such as this and you wouldn't feel
- 19 favorably to the plaintiff, one way or the other?
- 20 A. No.
- 21 Q. Anyone else ever have a lawsuit as a plaintiff? Yes,
- 22 ma'am, Ms. Fulgham.
- 23 A. Yes, I did have a lawsuit.
- 24 Q. Was that a civil type lawsuit?
- 25 A. Oh, yes, yes.

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

147

- 1 Q. And --
- 2 A. It was pretty simple, it was with a car leasing
- 3 company --

우

- 4 THE COURT: We're having trouble hearing, and
- 5 Mrs. Parker has to write this down.
- 6 THE JUROR: Oh, I'm sorry.
- 7 THE COURT: That's much better.

Page 144

- 8 MR. FARGARSON: You will have to hold it up a
- 9 little bit so we can hear.
- 10 THE THE JUROR: Oh, I'm sorry.
- 11 BY MR. FARGARSON:
- 12 Q. That's all right.
- 13 A. It was a simple suit, it was with a car leasing company
- 14 and, you know --
- 15 Q. Car wreck?
- 16 A. No.
- 17 Q. Oh, I'm sorry.
- 18 A. A car leasing company.
- 19 Q. Oh, okay.
- 20 A. Right.
- 21 Q. Right, I remember that now, you said a car leasing
- 22 matter, okay.

우

- 23 A. That's right.
- 24 Q. And did they sue you or did you sue them?
- 25 A. No, I sued them.

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 Q. Okay. So you were the plaintiff in that case. Was
- 2 there anything about that case that would cause you to lean
- 3 more favorably to people bringing the lawsuit over those that
- 4 were being sued?
- 5 A. I wouldn't think so. It was a long time ago.
- 6 Q. Did it turn out all right?
- 7 A. Well, it did for them.
- 8 Q. All right. Thank you. Page 145

- 9 Anyone el se?
- 10 A. I had a car accident lawsuit. I had two of them.
- 11 Q. Would you hold that up to your mouth so everybody can
- 12 hear?
- 13 A. I had a car accident also, I had two of them.
- 14 Q. Were you -- did you have a lawsuit over it?
- 15 A. I was the plaintiff.
- 16 Q. You were what?
- 17 A. I was the one that was suing the people who hit me.
- 18 Q. They hit you?
- 19 A. Uh-huh.
- 20 Q. Well, did you have a lawsuit, did you file a lawsuit
- 21 because of that?
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 Q. Were you -- did it go to court?
- 24 A. Yeah, but I didn't have to show up. My attorney took
- 25 over everything.

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

149

1 Q. Okay.

우

- 2 A. But it did go to court.
- 3 Q. Was there anything about that experience that would
- 4 cause you to lean favorably for one side as opposed to the
- 5 other?
- 6 A. No.
- 7 Q. Okay. Thank you.
- 8 Anyone else? Have any of you been defendants in a

Page 146

- 9 lawsuit? I take it then by your silence that you have not.
- 10 Now, your parents have been to El Salvador?
- 11 A. Yes, yes.
- 12 Q. Okay. And have they been there more than once?
- 13 A. I think my father went twice, but I couldn't tell you
- 14 when.
- 15 Q. Okay.
- 16 A. Really.
- 17 Q. Recently or --
- 18 A. No, it has been several years.
- 19 Q. Okay. And was that a mission trip?
- 20 A. Yes.
- 21 Q. Is that what y'all do is y'all go on mission trips?
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 Q. Representing a church or --
- 24 A. Uh-huh.
- 25 Q. -- some Christian organization?

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

150

- 1 A. Yes.
- 2 Q. And you have not been to El Salvador, but you have been
- 3 to Panama?
- 4 A. Correct.
- 5 Q. And your husband is from Panama?
- 6 A. My husband is from Canada.
- 7 Q. Canada?
- 8 A. Yes.
- 9 Q. I don't know where I got the idea that he was from Page 147

우

- 10 Panama. Is there many -- have you talked with your mom and
- 11 your dad or your father about going to El Salvador?
- 12 A. Yeah, they just told me what they did and their
- 13 experience there, but it was all related to the mission trip,
- 14 really.
- 15 Q. Were they ministers or lay people?
- 16 A. No, they were just members of the congregation, and
- 17 they just went and they were the worker bees, I guess.
- 18 Q. Okay. Was any information given you about El Salvador
- 19 that would have any effect on you one way or the other in this
- 20 lawsuit?

2

- 21 A. Not at all.
- 22 Q. Okay. Thank you.
- Do all of you understand that a suit, any people can
- 24 file a suit, that doesn't mean liability exists, they have to
- 25 establish the liability exists; you understand that, that in

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

151

- 1 our country people can bring lawsuits whether they're entitled
- 2 to the end result they seek or not; do y'all understand that?
- 3 MR. FARGARSON: Your Honor, would you excuse me
- 4 just a moment? Thank you.
- 5 THE COURT: Certainly.
- 6 MR. FARGARSON: Thank you, Your Honor.
- 7 THE COURT: Certainly.
- 8 Ladies and gentlemen, this concludes the
- 9 initial set of questions. At this time, both sides will

Page 148

- 10 have an opportunity to exercise peremptory challenges.
- 11 Some individuals were dismissed along the way either at
- 12 their -- because of their competence situation or because
- 13 there was some reason that they were not able to sit on
- 14 the panel and be fair and impartial. Those are called
- 15 dismissals for cause. An individual can be -- it doesn't
- 16 mean anything is wrong, it means there was some reason
- 17 that was offered that was legally sufficient for them to
- 18 be excused in the case. But we have concluded that
- 19 portion and -- anything else?
- 20 MR. FARGARSON: Your Honor, I am sorry, but I
- 21 forgot one question, I didn't think about it until I sat
- 22 down.
- 23 THE COURT: No, that's fine. We will go ahead.
- 24 MR. FARGARSON: I apologize.
- 25 THE COURT: Then I will come back and complete

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

152

- 1 explaining about what you're getting ready to do.
- 2 MR. FARGARSON: I apologize.
- THE COURT: That's no problem at all.
- 4 BY MR. FARGARSON:
- 5 Q. Excuse me. I know that there's some of you that are
- 6 teachers on this prospective jury, and as you heard earlier,
- 7 there were teachers, parents that were teachers on the side of
- 8 the plaintiffs. Would the fact that you're a teacher and you
- 9 hear evidence about things happening to teachers, would that
- 10 tend to affect your decision and make you feel more favorably Page 149

- 11 toward the plaintiff and the defendant simply because you're a
- 12 teacher and the issue of teachers may be involved with the
- 13 plaintiffs?
- 14 A. (Nodding head from side to side).
- 15 Q. Am I making myself clear, is there anyone who is a
- 16 teacher that would say yes, I'm a teacher, I would feel more
- 17 favorably inclined towards them?
- 18 A. (Nodding heads from side to side).
- 19 Q. I take it by your silence that that wouldn't be any
- 20 problem for any of you that are teachers simply because
- 21 there's a teacher relationship with the plaintiff, is that
- 22 correct? Anyone feel otherwise, let me know now.
- Thank you. Excuse me, Your Honor.
- 24 THE COURT: No problem at all. Well, I have
- 25 explained to you that individuals who for some reason

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 should not be on the jury, either because they have a
- 2 conflict situation or there's some particular experience
- 3 they have had which would make it difficult to serve as a
- 4 juror, they're excused for cause. We're now to that group
- 5 where that has not occurred, and they have an opportunity
- 6 to excuse a portion of you under the peremptory
- 7 challenges. Those are referred to sometimes as challenges
- 8 without cause; however, there are restrictions on the way
- 9 that you can be excused. You cannot be excused for -- as
- 10 we would expect, you cannot be excused for an

- 11 unconstitutional or illegal reason. They cannot excuse
- 12 you because of your gender, your race, your national
- 13 origin, all -- most of those things that we talked about,
- 14 religion and so forth. So that is not a reason for which
- 15 you can be excused. But after that, they do have some
- 16 significant discretion, and if there is a legitimate
- 17 reason, they can excuse you in the case.
- 18 So they have that option. Each side has the
- 19 same number of peremptory challenges, and they will both
- 20 be asked to fill out, even if they don't want to put
- 21 anything on the sheet, they need to fill one out. They
- 22 should be in front of you and then hand it to -- it looks
- 23 like Mr. Ruby is going to pick them up when they're ready,
- 24 and then I will take a look at them and review those with
- 25 them at the side bar, and we will announce who can be

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

154

- 1 excused under peremptory challenges. They will need a
- 2 couple of minutes, at least a couple of minutes. They may
- 3 need more than that to confer.
- 4 (Strike sheets were handed to the court.)
- 5 THE COURT: All right. Let me see counsel at
- 6 si de bar.

- 7 (The following proceedings had at side-bar
- 8 bench.)
- 9 THE COURT: Okay. The -- there were no
- 10 overlaps. The defendant exercised two strikes. The
- 11 plaintiffs, three. On the first row, the only person Page 151

- 12 struck was Ms. Ross, was struck by the defendant. On the
- 13 second row, Mr. Miller in seat eight -- Ms. Ross is in
- 14 seat four. Mr. Miller in seat eight was struck by the
- 15 plaintiff, and Ms. Reber in seat nine was struck by the
- 16 plaintiff. In seat 10, Ms. Fulgham was struck by the
- 17 defense, and in seat 13, Hayes was struck by the
- 18 plaintiff. Are there any objections to the strikes in the
- 19 case?
- 20 MR. FARGARSON: Your Honor, I object to them
- 21 striking that marine.
- 22 THE COURT: I take it that is in gest, but --
- 23 MR. FARGARSON: That seems to me to be totally
- 24 unAmeri can.
- 25 THE COURT: I think -- it is not a serious one,

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

155

- 1 is it?
- 2 MR. FARGARSON: That was a joke.
- 3 THE COURT: I thought it was a joke. It is
- 4 just so hard in this business to be sure. Okay.
- 5 MS. BLUM: No objections.
- 6 MR. FARGARSON: I will stop that.
- 7 THE COURT: I understand. We're going to
- 8 excuse these five then, and we will seat -- I'm going to
- 9 put five on the first row, so that is going to actually
- 10 reseat you a little bit, and put Ragsdale and Foran in
- 11 seats eight and nine and reseat -- we only need three more

Page 152

우

- 12 to get the ten, and then we will need two extras because
- 13 I'm going to give you -- you're going to both exercise one
- 14 more strike, and that will give us our jury because you
- 15 will have one left anyway. Actually, you have used yours
- 16 up on the panel, so y'all have used yours up.
- 17 MR. BROOKE: Are we seating that -- Mr. Roby
- 18 will move into the group?
- 19 THE COURT: They're all in the group, there are
- 20 no alternates. I'm sorry I may not have spoken very well.
- 21 I will reseat them so you can see who is on the panel.
- 22 Let me make sure -- I have got one, two, three, four, five
- 23 six, seven, eight, nine, we just need one more. We could
- 24 just seat three more, and then we will have ten.
- 25 MS. BLUM: Your Honor, I just want to clarify

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 one thing about their strikes that they didn't exercise
- 2 now, they can only use that strike against --
- 3 THE COURT: With the new panel. No back
- 4 strikes, you're exactly right.
- 5 MR. BROOKE: Can't go across the board?
- 6 THE COURT: It is always a choice, you have to
- 7 decide whether you need to use them, that shouldn't be a
- 8 problem. We're just going to seat three, it shouldn't
- 9 take long.
- 10 (The following proceedings were had in open
- 11 court.)
- THE COURT: First of all, I want to thank those Page 153

- 13 who are about to be excused for being here. Is somebody
- 14 is going to be offended if they're not retained on the
- 15 panel? Usually they're not, and, you know, we're glad to
- 16 have you all.
- 17 When I excuse you, this should serve as your
- 18 jury duty, so you can check with Mrs. Dote, but I do not
- 19 think that you will be called back.
- 20 On the first row Ms. Ross, you're the only one
- 21 on the first row, so we're going to let you be excused.
- 22 Thanks very much. On the second row, Mr. Miller,
- 23 Ms. Reber and Ms. Fulgham, we're going to let all three of
- 24 you be excused, and Mr. Hayes. So, Mr. Hayes, thank you
- 25 very much, all of you.

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

4

- 1 Now, in order to get you seated so it will work
- 2 out right, so we will be able to keep track of who is on
- 3 the panel, we will anticipate that there will be 10 jurors
- 4 in the panel, so we're going to ask Mr. Francis to move
- 5 over one seat, and we're going to ask Ms. Ragsdale to move
- 6 over one seat, those are seats one through five, and those
- 7 are filled now. We're going to have Ms. Foran move back
- 8 to the eighth seat, that's actually a regular juror seat
- 9 in a civil trial, and then we will have Ms. Richardson
- 10 move over to the seat next to Ms. Foran. I'm keeping you
- 11 in order. Ms. Hebron, move over to the third seat, seat
- 12 ten, and Mr. Roby to seat 11. Now, we're going to call

- 13 three more potential jurors in the case, and the first
- 14 person whose name is called will be asked to sit in seat
- 15 number six just to help us keep them in order, and the
- 16 second person in seat 12, the next one in seat 13, so if
- 17 you pay close attention, we're going to call three more
- 18 names.
- 19 THE CLERK: Li nda Reeves, R-E-E-V-E-S. Lawanda
- 20 Minor, M-I-N-O-R. Pamela Ross, R-O-S-S.
- 21 BY THE COURT:
- 22 Q. Ms. Reeves, how are you?
- 23 A. I'm fine.
- 24 Q. What do you think is the more important characteristic
- 25 for someone who is going to serve on a jury?

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

158

- 1 A. Openness, fairness.
- 2 Q. And let's pass that back to Ms. Ross and let her tell
- 3 me, Ms. Ross, what do you think is the more important
- 4 characteristic?
- 5 A. Honesty.
- 6 Q. Okay. And Ms. Minor, what would you put on that list?
- 7 A. I would have to say optimistic.
- 8 Q. Wouldn't pessimistic work just as well? I'm sort of
- 9 saying how does optimistic -- it's not a happy process, it's
- 10 not an unhappy process necessarily. It is very, very serious,
- 11 I'm not sure what you mean by optimistic.
- 12 A. Maybe I should have used the other word.
- 13 Q. It probably means determined to reach your conclusion, Page 155

- 14 but I don't know what you're talking about, I'm not sure.
- 15 A. I'm going to change the whole word totally and just say
- 16 being fair.
- 17 Q. Okay, being fair. And you are just trying to use a
- 18 different concept?
- 19 A. I was trying to give you another word, but I guess
- 20 my --
- 21 Q. There's nothing wrong with the word, it has different
- 22 meanings, and you look one in the dictionary and it has got
- twelve meanings?
- 24 A. Excuse me, the way I meant it was the facts that
- 25 have -- that are being presented to you, the word I'm looking

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

159

- 1 for is to not be judgmental as far as being biased or
- 2 prejudiced because of -- either/or.
- 3 Q. Exactly.
- 4 A. Not favoring the plaintiff or the defendant.
- 5 Q. And not to be judgmental?
- 6 A. Not to be judgmental.
- 7 Q. Not to be biased in any way.
- 8 Now, Ms. Minor, we then went to that list that we made,
- 9 because one of the characteristics we all agreed on was to not
- 10 be prejudiced, to be impartial.
- 11 A. Right.
- 12 Q. To not have biases. And I asked everybody to name a
- 13 prejudice or bias that, you know, obviously, we want to avoid

Page 156

우

- 14 and we have got lots of things, what would you have put on
- 15 that list?
- 16 A. I would stick to one of the characteristics that you
- 17 already named and say in this case, it would be culture.
- 18 Q. Culture, absolutely. You don't want to have a cultural
- 19 bias. All of us have heard it, we know it is not appropriate.
- 20 Let me ask, Ms. Ross, what would you put on that list?
- 21 A. I think I would put discipline.
- 22 Q. I used to have a computer where I can read all this and
- 23 I have a little trouble hearing, I'm sorry --
- 24 A. Discipline, like I work in the school system, so I see
- 25 a lot of different things that goes on and how each thing is

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

160

- 1 done different.
- 2 Q. Okay. And so the bias or prejudice that we would be
- 3 concerned about would be -- just describe it a little more and
- 4 I will understand.
- 5 A. Well, one student can do one thing and get one thing,
- 6 and another student can do another thing and get lesser.
- 7 Q. Sure, and that's a situation where we have inequity in
- 8 the administration of that particular justice system. It
- 9 may -- it's not a justice system, but disciplinary system.
- 10 Okay. What would be your concern in that setting about where
- 11 people were being biased or prejudiced, what would be a bias
- 12 or prejudice that might apply in that setting or this system
- 13 where a person would tend to favor one person over another
- 14 group, because it can certainly happen in a school discipline Page 157

우

- 15 setting just like it could happen anywhere?
- 16 A. Right.
- 17 Q. It can be -- you know, it can be anything, it could
- 18 be -- I suppose gender based, maybe all the female students
- 19 get off much more lightly for doing the same thing as the male
- 20 students, I don't know if that is the case or not.
- 21 A. Sometimes.
- 22 Q. Maybe it is the other way around, I don't know. How
- 23 would it work? You are more likely to have somebody in school
- 24 than I am right now.
- 25 A. I don't really know how to answer you.

4

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 Q. What is an example of -- because what would be the type
- 2 of prejudice you're concerned about occurring in any system,
- 3 including our system, because we had all those listed based on
- 4 many, many things? Maybe I'm not being clear about this one.
- 5 You know, you remember all those folks who listed all those
- 6 things, and we went through this long list about what -- they
- 7 all picked out things, they started out with racial bias and
- 8 we talked about gender bias and we talked about age bias
- 9 because we had two people that were under 27, I can't remember
- 10 the exact age, but anyway two younger people and all those,
- 11 what would be your choices of those types of biases and
- 12 prejudices for us all to be concerned about, particularly
- 13 perhaps in this case?
- 14 A. I wouldn't have any problem with it.

- 15 Q. What would be an example of a bias or prejudice?
- 16 A. Just anything, you mean --
- 17 Q. You can pick any one of them out.
- 18 A. Well, gender.
- 19 Q. Gender, right, exactly. And you think that -- and that
- 20 would -- how would you feel -- have you ever been subjected to
- 21 any bias like that or prejudice?
- 22 A. No, I haven't.
- 23 Q. Okay. Is there any bias or prejudice that you felt you
- 24 have been a victim of?
- 25 A. No.

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 Q. Have you ever seen anybody else who has been a victim
- 2 of bias or prejudice?
- 3 A. Yes.
- 4 Q. What was the type of bias or prejudice that they were
- 5 subjected to?
- 6 A. It was their gender, you know, about being punished one
- 7 way, you know, harder.
- 8 Q. And how did you feel about that when it happened?
- 9 A. I have to say it was upsetting.
- 10 Q. Was there anything that you could do about it?
- 11 A. No.
- 12 Q. Let's ask Ms. Reeves, well, your choice of what would
- 13 be on that bias or prejudice list?
- 14 A. The age, youth versus seniority or more experience.
- 15 Q. And what setting does that occur in on occasion that Page 159 $\,$

- 16 you're aware of?
- 17 A. It could be in any setting. In my work environment
- 18 with the work force, we have people over 70 and people that
- 19 are 21, and their differences are interesting.
- 20 Q. Okay. Are they treated differently, or they supposed
- 21 to be treated the same?
- 22 A. Oh, they're supposed to be treated the same.
- 23 Q. Does that happen?
- 24 A. Sometimes, no.
- 25 Q. Has that ever happened to you?

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 A. No.
- 2 Q. How do you feel when somebody is treated differently
- 3 because of their age?
- 4 A. Oh, it hurts.
- 5 Q. Has there been a situation where you could do anything
- 6 about it?
- 7 A. Yes, sir.
- 8 Q. And were you able to do something about it?
- 9 A. Yes, sir.
- 10 Q. Probably ought to ask what did you do, generally.
- 11 A. In one of my workgroups, I encouraged them to go to
- 12 diversity training.
- 13 Q. The person who was acting inappropriately -- who was
- 14 making a decision using an unconstitutional factor?
- 15 A. With regard to age.

- 16 Q. Did they do it?
- 17 A. Oh, yeah.
- 18 Q. Okay. Now, after we went through that process, one of
- 19 the things that I asked was to identify individuals when we
- 20 went through an exercise of identifying individuals based on
- 21 whether they were an attorney for the party bringing the
- 22 claim, attorney for the party defending the claim, and then,
- 23 of course, a plaintiff or a defendant, what was -- what lesson
- 24 did you take away from that exercise?
- 25 A. Someone hit it earlier, you can't judge a book by its

4

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 cover, ever.
- 2 Q. Well, let me ask Ms. Ross, what lesson did you take
- 3 away from that exercise?
- 4 A. You can't judge people by their appearance.
- 5 Q. Do you think people do that?
- 6 A. Yes.
- 7 Q. And in this setting, would that be inappropriate -- how
- 8 do you feel about that?
- 9 A. I don't have a problem with it.
- 10 Q. I'm sorry, I just --
- 11 A. I said I don't have a problem with it, how their
- 12 appearances are.
- 13 Q. You don't have a problem with appearance?
- 14 A. No.
- 15 Q. You would think it would be inappropriate to make a
- 16 decision based on whether somebody was more dressed up or not? Page 161

- 17 A. Right.
- 18 Q. Okay. And Ms. Minor, what did you take away from that
- 19 exerci se?
- 20 A. People aren't always who they seem to be.
- 21 Q. Okay. That's a great point, and it is not a very
- 22 reliable way to identify folks?
- 23 A. Right.

2

- 24 Q. Absolutely.
- 25 Ms. Minor, do you think that a jury can realistically

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 make a decision without being influenced by unconstitutional
- 2 or illegal considerations, those biases and prejudices we
- 3 talked about? Do you think a jury realistically can do that?
- 4 It is a serious question, sometimes people say I'm not sure
- 5 about that.
- 6 A. It is. It is very serious. I was thinking about it as
- 7 you were going through asking everyone. Honestly, not always.
- 8 I'm not sure in what entity, I guess it would have to be
- 9 whatever is being presented to you, you almost have to be
- 10 blind sided at who you're looking at or --
- 11 Q. You're saying that it is hard to escape bias?
- 12 A. It is hard to escape bias.
- 13 Q. It really is.
- 14 A. It really is. I wish it was like you never had to see
- 15 who the plaintiff or the defendant was, you just hear the
- 16 facts.

- 17 Q. Exactly, exactly.
- 18 A. So if you stick to the facts, I think it can be done.
- 19 Q. And your method of dealing with that is to stick with
- 20 the facts?
- 21 A. Yes.
- 22 Q. Ms. Ross, what do you think about that, it? Is a real
- 23 question because it is easy to say the answer, but it is not
- 24 so easy to -- what do you think?
- 25 A. I think you have got to stick to the facts.

7

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 Q. Do you think that you can really avoid being influenced
- 2 by illegal considerations by doing that?
- 3 A. Yes.
- 4 Q. Okay. And Ms. Reeves, what do you think?
- 5 A. I believe we very well can, absolutely. Someone said
- 6 it earlier, and it is the facts.
- 7 Q. Okay. We talked about the length of the trial, it is
- 8 not going to be the longest trial we have had by a long way,
- 9 thank goodness, I don't think it will be, but it is not going
- 10 to be short. Hopefully, we will finish well before -- some
- 11 time before Thanksgiving, perhaps the week preceding
- 12 Thanksgiving, but there's no way to know for sure, is your
- 13 schedule going to allow you to be available?
- 14 A. I'm fine.
- 15 Q. You're okay?
- 16 A. Yes, sir.
- 17 Q. Let's check with Ms. Ross in that regard. Page 163

- 18 A. There could be a problem with mine.
- 19 Q. Is it something we need to talk about at side bar, or
- 20 can you tell us about it?
- 21 A. I will talk to you on the side.
- 22 Q. Sure, we will do that in a second. Let me ask
- 23 Ms. Minor first and see about her schedule, what is your
- 24 schedul e?

우

25 A. I knew you said the day of 11th, you won't be --

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

167

- 1 Q. We are off the day of the 11th, it is a federal
- 2 holiday. Actually, the building will be closed.
- 3 A. This is my first time ever in a courtroom, so I'm not
- 4 sure if you resume court on the weekends.
- 5 Q. Oh, no, no.
- 6 A. I don't have any issues.
- 7 Q. That's a good point. Our whole structure shuts down
- 8 and we don't have the capacity to do that. Good question,
- 9 frankly. Well, otherwise, you're okay?
- 10 A. I don't have any issues.
- 11 THE COURT: Well, Ms. Ross, if you would come
- 12 around to side bar.
- 13 (The following proceedings had at side-bar
- 14 bench.)
- 15 BY THE COURT:
- 16 Q. Your situation?
- 17 A. My situation, okay. My brother-in-law is mongoloid,

Page 164

- 18 he's mentally retarded, and I take care of him in the
- 19 afternoons, so -- and he lives next door to me, so that's a
- 20 problem.
- 21 Q. Okay. Is this sometimes referred to as Downs Syndrome?
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 Q. He's a Downs Syndrome person?
- 24 A. Yes.
- 25 Q. How old is he?

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 A. He's 33.
- 2 Q. Does he live somewhat independently?
- 3 A. He lives with his -- my father-in-law, which he's 77,
- 4 and so I go down there and cook and clean and just be there.
- 5 Q. Okay.
- 6 A. I live next door.
- 7 Q. And you're from Dyersburg?
- 8 A. Uh-huh, Newburn.
- 9 Q. They don't know how far you have to commute, I do.
- 10 Tell us how long it takes you to get down here.
- 11 A. It is two hours.
- 12 Q. Over. It is a long way, I mean I know it is a long
- 13 way, it is a very long trip, and it is -- it is two hours each
- 14 way, so it is a very long way. Are you the only one -- you
- 15 provide basically his support?
- 16 A. I do. My husband helps, but he's a farmer, so, you
- 17 know --
- 18 Q. That's really tough. Do you think we ought to let you Page 165

- 19 be excused because you have a much better feel for the
- 20 necessity of you being there than we do, much better idea?
- 21 A. I think I need to be there.
- 22 O. You need to be there?
- 23 A. For him.
- 24 Q. Yeah. How does he do most of the time?
- 25 A. Well, this has been kind of emotional.

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 Q. Okay.
- 2 A. Because his mother just passed away.
- 3 Q. So he's having a hard time, so you really need to be
- 4 there. We're going to let you swap chairs with Ms. Rimmer who
- 5 is sitting right there, she is going to let you have her seat
- 6 for a minute and let me talk to the lawyers. Thank you.
- 7 (Ms. Ross stepped away from the bench.)
- 8 MR. FARGARSON: No objection.
- 9 MS. BLUM: No question about it.
- 10 THE COURT: Any objection?
- 11 MR. FARGARSON: How can you oppose that?
- 12 THE COURT: Unsuccessfully, right.
- 13 MR. FARGARSON: That's okay.
- 14 THE COURT: Since everybody agrees.
- 15 MR. FARGARSON: I'm about to pop, is it time to
- 16 take a recess?
- 17 THE COURT: In a few minutes, we will have a
- 18 break in just a second.

	carranza01. txt
19	No problem in letting her being excused?
20	MR. ESQUIVEL: No problem.
21	(The following proceedings were had in open
22	court.)
23	THE COURT: Ms. Ross, thanks so much for
24	letting us know about that, and have a good trip home.
25	Thank you.
	VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY
	170
1	(The following proceedings had at side-bar
2	bench.)
3	MS. BLUM: There was one other matter.
4	THE COURT: We're going to let them take a
5	break, you stay right here, okay.
6	(The following proceedings were had in open
7	court.)
8	THE COURT: I have had a request for a restroom
9	break because I sometimes forget how long you have been
10	sitting there, and we are going to call one name so we
11	know who that person is. Joe, let's call that name and
12	then we're going to take a break. I have to remind you of
13	a couple of things.
14	THE CLERK: Mary Flinn, F-L-I-N-N.
15	THE COURT: Ms. Flinn, I want to make sure, do
16	you have anything you need to talk with us about at side
17	bar?
18	THE JUROR: Yes, I do.
19	THE COURT: Why don't you come up here? Let me Page 167

우

- 20 tell everybody else what we're going to do. You need to
- 21 take a break, and with this many people we have to take a
- 22 20-minute break. I remind all of you of the seven things.
- 23 Do not discuss the case among yourselves, don't speak to
- 24 anybody else about the case, don't let anybody talk to you
- 25 about the case. If they do, report it to me; and, of

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

우

- 1 course, the other things, which are don't speak to the
- 2 lawyers or the parties at all, at all, don't do any
- 3 research, don't make any inquiry of that nature at all,
- 4 avoid media reports regarding the case and keep an open
- 5 mind. Now, with that instruction, I'm going to let you
- 6 take you a 20-minute break. It will be 10 minutes till
- 7 when we come back, we will have taken care of some other
- 8 items also at that time. See you in 20 minutes. Thank
- 9 you very much. We will see you then.
- 10 (The following proceedings had at side-bar
- 11 bench.)
- 12 BY THE COURT:
- 13 Q. How are you doing?
- 14 A. I'm doing well.
- 15 Q. What have you got going on?
- 16 A. I believe I know the defendant.
- 17 Q. You do?
- 18 A. Did he ever work at the Brooks Museum?
- MR. FARGARSON: Yes, he did.

- 20 A. I worked at Brooks when I was in college, I think he
- 21 was a security guard. I was in the gift shop, I mean I didn't
- 22 know him well, but I did know him, I was there about three
- 23 years.
- 24 BY THE COURT:
- 25 Q. Let me ask you a couple of questions about that. If we

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 were in a state court trial in Lauderdale County, everybody in
- 2 that panel would know the people that were before them and we
- 3 would still have a trial. So the question is -- it is
- 4 important to tell whether you have ever seen or met anybody,
- 5 but it is more important to let us know how well you know them
- 6 and whether or not that relationship would in any way affect
- 7 your ability to judge the case, would it make you sympathetic
- 8 or did you have a bad experience, those things, what about
- 9 those?
- 10 A. Well, that was back in the early '90s and I don't
- 11 believe I have seen him since then and, again, I worked in the
- 12 gift shop, he was a security guard, we didn't have much
- 13 contact other than saying hello. I remember him as being
- 14 quiet and polite, but I wouldn't say I had a lot of
- 15 conversations with him. I do recall some of the other
- 16 security guards mentioning some things about his past.
- 17 Q. Oh, okay.
- 18 A. About, you know --
- 19 Q. What did they say?
- 20 A. Well, I don't recall them talking about El Salvador, Page 169

- 21 but I do remember him saying that he had been a high ranking
- 22 government official somewhere in Central America and had to
- 23 flee the country and brought his family here, and I think his
- 24 daughter worked at Brooks also. That's all I know about it.
- 25 Q. Would that tend to cause you to be reluctant even if

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 the evidence is shown by the greater weight or preponderance
- 2 of the evidence that he was responsible or reliable to someone
- 3 in the case, would that make you reluctant to return that
- 4 verdict?
- 5 A. Well, you know, I hope not. I just felt like I needed
- 6 to let you know, but, yeah.
- 7 THE COURT: Let me ask this -- any questions
- 8 before from plaintiffs' counsel?
- 9 BY MR. ESQUIVEL:
- 10 Q. How long did y'all work together, you know, in the
- 11 same --
- 12 A. I was there about, I want to say three years. I can
- 13 find out exactly, but I don't remember.
- 14 Q. And he worked there the entire time?
- 15 A. I don't know if he was there the entire time, but he
- 16 could have been. I want to say it was from like '90 to '93
- 17 probably. There were a number of security guards there. I
- 18 definitely recognize him when he stood up.
- 19 Q. And other than the things you have said that you heard
- 20 from other security guards, were there any other things that

- 21 you either heard about him or about his family or the
- 22 circumstances of his coming here?
- 23 A. Like I say, I think he had a daughter who worked there,
- 24 I don't remember -- or some other family member worked there
- 25 as well. The only conversations I ever had with him were

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 maybe hello, merry Christmas, happy holidays, he would smile
- 2 and say hello, but I don't recall any -- nothing memorable.
- THE COURT: Sure. Anything else from defense?
- 4 MR. FARGARSON: No.
- 5 BY THE COURT:
- 6 Q. Okay. Why don't you take a break and we will let you
- 7 know how we get it resolved when you come back? We will want
- 8 to discuss it for a minute.
- 9 A. Okay.
- 10 Q. Anything else you need to know?
- 11 A. When I come back --
- 12 Q. I thought that you were still working in a family
- 13 busi ness.
- 14 A. No.
- 15 Q. Radi o?
- 16 A. Not in it anymore.
- 17 Q. Okay. Okay. Well, I wanted to check.
- 18 A. Shea is.
- 19 Q. Well, I need to tell them that --
- 20 A. Well, that is the family business.
- 21 Q. That's the family business? Page 171

- 22 A. Right.
- 23 Q. They live right next door to me, she doesn't, but
- 24 her --
- 25 A. Stepson.

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 Q. Your stepson?
- 2 A. Even though he's my age.
- THE COURT: I know, that is what is confusing.
- 4 I should let you know that. Any questions about that?
- 5 MR. ESQUIVEL: No, Your Honor.
- 6 THE COURT: I have actually -- I don't usually
- 7 know potential jurors as long as -- I have known y'all a
- 8 long time. We will take let you take a break and we will
- 9 see you shortly.
- 10 (Ms. Flinn stepped away from the bench.)
- 11 THE COURT: Any questions or what do you want
- 12 to do as to Ms. Flinn? Her husband is George Flinn, which
- 13 these guys know, and you guys don't know, who is on the
- 14 county commission, Dr. Flinn, and he has a large radiology
- 15 practice, some radio stations. He owns a number of radio
- 16 stations, it is Flinn Broadcasting, and for awhile -- I
- 17 think she says homemaker here, but I think she basically
- 18 was very instrumental in running a portion of the family
- 19 radi o busi ness.
- 20 MS. BLUM: That was indicated in her prior --
- 21 that she had been working for the Flinn Broadcasting

- 22 Company for the past four years.
- 23 THE COURT: Thoughts about Ms. Flinn?
- 24 MS. BLUM: Would you mind, Judge McCalla,
- 25 giving us a few minutes to talk about it?

4

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 THE COURT: Sure. Talk about it for as long as
- 2 you want.
- 3 MS. BLUM: I would like to confer with him
- 4 privately just to see if --
- 5 THE COURT: I mean this is our chance to have
- 6 cause strikes.
- 7 MS. BLUM: Right. We did want to raise one
- 8 other issue about --
- 9 THE COURT: Let's hear the other issue. I will
- 10 take a little break and I will come back a little early.
- 11 MR. ESQUIVEL: The other issue is the juror,
- 12 Ms. Mi nor.
- THE COURT: Sure, sure.
- 14 MR. ESQUIVEL: There was a part of her
- 15 questionnaire where she expressed an inability to judge
- 16 any case, and I believe it is about religious beliefs, and
- 17 I wondered if that was something we could pursue with her
- 18 at side bar.
- 19 THE COURT: You can, and I'm glad to have you
- 20 do that. I asked the questions I have asked, that's a
- 21 perfect one for you to follow up. She did have some
- 22 reservations, I have got it right here. When she comes Page 173

- 23 back -- let's go ahead and take our break, I think
- 24 everybody could probably use it.
- Okay, Joe, what time are we going back, 10

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

우

- 1 till?
- THE CLERK: Yes.
- 3 THE COURT: Okay. Let me see all of you at --
- 4 three or four minutes in advance so we can decide about
- 5 what you want to do.
- 6 MR. FARGARSON: What time?
- 7 THE COURT: It is -- I have got this expensive
- 8 Casio watch, it is 3:35, so let me see you in about 12
- 9 minutes, something like that.
- 10 MS. BLUM: Okay. We will. Thanks very much.
- 11 THE COURT: Thank you very much.
- 12 (Recess taken at 3:35 p.m. until 3:45 p.m.)
- THE COURT: I didn't mean to have everybody
- 14 ready. Ms. Minor, if you would come around, please, for
- 15 just a moment. We will take care of the other matter.
- 16 (The following proceedings had at side-bar
- 17 bench.)
- 18 BY THE COURT:
- 19 Q. All right. The message was to come to side bar and we
- 20 will talk early, but apparently the jury all came back early.
- 21 There was a question that counsel wanted to ask you about in
- 22 connection with religious concerns, and that is you had

- 23 indicated that you didn't believe in judging anyone.
- 24 Sometimes -- this is not a criminal case, of course, but it is
- 25 important that a person be able to reach a conclusion in the

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

2

- 1 case. What do you think about that?
- 2 A. When I wrote the statement, there were a lot of
- 3 different questions in there pertaining to movies and
- 4 different aspects, but my religion, I feel like if I was
- 5 presented with enough facts like we're dealing with a cultural
- 6 case here, if I was to hear certain evidence of how -- what a
- 7 person had to do to get this type of punishment or whatever,
- 8 whatever, maybe I could be objective, but I don't know. I'm
- 9 kind of uneasy about it.
- 10 THE COURT: Sure, sure. Questions from
- 11 counsel, if any?
- 12 BY MR. ESQUIVEL:
- 13 Q. Would it be difficult for you to come to that decision
- 14 based on your beliefs and the things that you heard about in
- 15 the questionnaire, is that something that you would struggle
- 16 with if you were a juror?
- 17 A. Struggle, no.
- 18 Q. What would it be like?
- 19 A. Like I told him earlier, as far as when you get a
- 20 chance to meet you all and, you know, you are getting familiar
- 21 with the plaintiff and the defendant, then when the
- 22 defendant -- you know, I did feel kind of emotional --
- 23 emotional when, you know, your client broke into tears, but I Page 175

- 24 also looked on the other hand, I looked at the other side of
- 25 the story. I feel I could be objective, but it would be hard,

YOUR DIRE OF THE JURY

179

- 1 but if I had to do it, I would.
- 2 Q. Your religion doesn't prejudice you to decide one way
- 3 or the other?
- 4 A. No.
- 5 THE COURT: Let me talk to counsel for just a
- 6 moment. I think there should be a spot where you can have
- 7 a seat, although I'm not sure whether it is right there.
- 8 Maybe that green chair.
- 9 (Ms. Minor stepped away from the bench.)
- 10 MS. BLUM: The other -- that was the other
- 11 concern that I had, and I don't know whether we want to
- 12 follow this up publicly or ask it her about it privately.
- 13 THE COURT: I wouldn't ask her about it
- 14 publicly.
- 15 MS. BLUM: So I assume she just sort of --
- 16 well, I don't know that I feel comfortable leaving it as
- 17 it is without knowing more of what her explanation might
- 18 be for her answer.
- 19 THE COURT: It is certainly a serious issue
- 20 about that.
- 21 MS. BLUM: Obviously, very serious.
- MR. BROOKE: Which one is it?
- THE COURT: Question 44, the holocaust, and 46.

Page 176

- 24 MS. BLUM: And 44. So would you permit to ask
- 25 her a few more questions from here?

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- THE COURT: Sure, I think we probably should.
- 2 MS. BLUM: We didn't want to presume that is
- 3 something we could do at side bar.
- 4 THE COURT: Oh, you can ask that at side bar,
- 5 absolutely. Why don't we let Ms. Minor --
- 6 (The following proceedings were had in open
- 7 court.)
- 8 THE COURT: Ms. Minor, I think they want to ask
- 9 you a few more questions about some things that were on
- 10 your questionnaire and I will -- right over here right
- 11 behind the screen, so it gives people a place to stand
- 12 where it is comfortable.
- 13 (The following proceedings had at side-bar
- 14 bench.)
- THE COURT: Any other questions?
- 16 BY MR. ESQUI VEL:
- 17 Q. There were a couple of questions on the questionnaire,
- 18 question number --
- 19 THE COURT: You can look at it if you want to.
- 20 BY MR. ESQUI VEL:
- 21 Q. Question 46, if you could explain question 46.
- 22 A. I can't explain it, because I really didn't understand
- 23 the question, the holocaust, I didn't -- maybe I should have
- 24 wrote on there I don't understand what this is or what this Page 177

25 is. I'm not very familiar with World War II.

9

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 Q. I mean if we explained it more by saying that it was
- 2 during the Nazi party in Germany and World War II and the
- 3 concentration camps where Jewish people were and other people
- 4 were taken and killed, is that -- is that something that
- 5 you're familiar with or is that something that you're not
- 6 familiar with?
- 7 A. No.
- 8 Q. Okay. Okay. Okay. And if you would also explain what
- 9 you meant on your response to question 44, that you feel like
- 10 everyone should stay in their own countries, what did you mean
- 11 by that?
- 12 A. I guess when she -- one of the jurors posed a question
- 13 as to why this case was over in the United States when it --
- 14 when the event occurred in El Salvador. Well, when Your
- 15 Honor, you know, when you elaborated on it a little further,
- 16 he said now that the defendant stays in the United States, and
- 17 that's why it is here, I mean it is explanatory, so that is
- 18 what I meant when I --
- 19 Q. Okay. Now, some of the plaintiffs -- all of the
- 20 plaintiffs are originally from El Salvador. One of them still
- 21 lives in El Salvador, another one lives outside the United
- 22 States, is that something that is going to affect your ability
- 23 to decide the case?
- 24 A. No, sir.

25 Q. Okay. So the fact that the plaintiffs are from

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

182

- 1 different countries or originally live in different countries
- 2 now is not going to affect your ability to be fair towards
- 3 them?
- 4 A. No, sir. No, sir.
- 5 Q. Okay.
- 6 A. Like I said, I just simply meant if it occurred in that
- 7 place, why would -- why is it over here, and he explained
- 8 that.
- 9 Q. Okay. So you're okay with that explanation?
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 THE COURT: Anything else from the defense?
- MR. BROOKE: No, Your Honor.
- 13 THE COURT: I will let you go back to your
- 14 seat, I will talk to counsel just a little bit more. You
- 15 can go back up there. In fact, we will see what we need
- 16 to do.
- 17 (Ms. Minor went back to her seat.)
- 18 THE COURT: Any thoughts? I don't know that --
- 19 well, I don't know what you want to do.
- 20 MS. BLUM: It seems to me her explanations
- 21 were reasonable. It's a little upsetting that she doesn't
- 22 know what the holocaust is, but that's a whole another
- 23 issue.
- 24 THE COURT: I told you that would happen when
- 25 we had that other conference.

Page 179

183

Q

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

1	MS. BLUM: So I think she can remain within the
2	pool, and we discussed it, and Ms. Flinn can remain within
3	the pool as well at this point.
4	THE COURT: Okay. Any other thoughts?
5	MR. BROOKE: We do think Ms. Flinn should be
6	excused for cause, Your Honor, on the basis that she was
7	given statements on the job on an issue in this lawsuit,
8	and that is that the man had to leave his homeland, and
9	there's no way we can recover from that, we have to
10	disprove the negative of what she heard on the street
11	several years ago, and I think it shifts the burden a
12	little bit.
13	THE COURT: I think everything she said was
14	probably favorable to him, but why don't we let you ask
15	some questions just like we did with we usually let the
16	potential juror have a chance to further articulate what
17	they know and so we're fair to the jurors, so I think we
18	probably ought to let her come back around and then we
19	will see what we need to do.
20	(The following proceedings were had in open
21	court.)
22	THE COURT: Ms. Flinn, if you will come back
23	around for a minute. Ms. Flinn, I'm sorry.
24	(The following proceedings had at side-bar
25	bench.)

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 BY THE COURT:
- 2 Q. I think they had a few more questions about what you
- 3 know or don't know from or about Mr. Carranza.
- 4 A. Okay.
- 5 BY MR. BROOKE:
- 6 Q. Have you ever heard anybody else ever make a statement
- 7 to you that someone had to flee their country?
- 8 A. I didn't hear this directly from the defendant.
- 9 Q. I realize that.
- 10 A. From -- you know, I do recall hearing that at least
- 11 once, maybe twice from other people who worked in the museum.
- 12 Q. My question is have you ever heard a similar statement
- 13 about anybody else in your life?
- 14 A. No, just his family, other people in his life, but not
- 15 anyone el se.
- 16 BY THE COURT:
- 17 Q. I think the question is being misunderstood. As to any
- 18 other human being in the world, have you ever heard that --
- 19 that some other people had to flee their country?
- 20 A. Sure, but not to me personally. In the news and things
- 21 like that, not that I know personally.
- 22 Q. Right, and that's a pretty broad statement, I think.
- 23 BY MR. BROOKE:
- 24 Q. Did you ever learn any information as to the reason for
- 25 leaving his homel and?

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 A. For him leaving?
- 2 Q. Yes.
- 3 A. Again, this was not something I discussed directly with
- 4 him, but what I heard from other people, whether it is true or
- 5 not, was that he was in the military, the way it was discussed
- 6 was he was in the military, he was involved in military
- 7 things, that when there was an overturn of the country or
- 8 something happened, he had to leave because his party or --
- 9 you know, was thought of unfavorably and now he's at Brooks as
- 10 a security guard, but at one point he had been a general or
- 11 something like that.
- 12 BY THE COURT:
- 13 Q. Well, would that cause you to have any view at all
- 14 about how this case ought to be resolved?
- 15 A. I mean I certainly hope not. I mean I am assuming I
- 16 know a little bit more about it coming in than other people,
- 17 not necessarily about the specifics of this case, but, you
- 18 know, all I can tell you about him is that I don't -- I didn't
- 19 have much of a relationship with him other than, you know,
- 20 hello. If you had asked me before today what my opinion of
- 21 him was, it would be just to say he was polite and friendly
- 22 and seemed to be a good security guard, and then what I just
- 23 told you of what I heard about him.
- 24 BY MR. ESQUI VEL:
- 25 Q. If the judge instructed you or asked you to put that

4

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 information aside what you heard from other people about him,
- 2 would you be able to do that, put it aside and sit and listen
- 3 to the evidence and judge the evidence from -- judge the case
- 4 based on that basis?
- 5 A. I would certainly hope that I could be effective enough
- 6 to where I would separate that and only focus on what is
- 7 brought up in this courtroom.
- 8 BY THE COURT:
- 9 Q. You would not be able to tell other jurors that you
- 10 knew him before or that you -- or any of the circumstances or
- 11 information you had. You couldn't say, well, he's a real good
- 12 security guard or he was polite and nice.
- 13 A. I understand.
- 14 Q. You couldn't say I heard some people say this or that,
- 15 because it is not evidence in the case, and you're not being
- 16 called as a witness; is that okay with you?
- 17 A. Yes, it is okay. I think I may have mentioned to the
- 18 woman who works up in the court the day that we filled out the
- 19 forms because I had some question then based on the questions,
- 20 I just said I think I may know someone involved in this case.
- 21 Q. Mrs. Dote?
- 22 A. Yes, but I didn't say anything favorably or
- 23 unfavorably. I don't think I even said who because I wasn't
- 24 sure beyond Nicolas, I didn't know the last name. Just based
- 25 on some of the questions in the case, I thought this might

9

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 involve him, but no, I would never --
- 2 Q. Because it is not evidence?
- 3 A. Right.
- 4 Q. You wouldn't be able to talk about it as a basis for
- 5 making any determination and you couldn't use it yourself as a
- 6 way to make any determination.
- 7 A. Yes.
- 8 Q. Do you think you start out with a favorable impression
- 9 of him?
- 10 A. Well, I mean from personal experience, all I can tell
- 11 you is that he was polite to me in the few instances that I
- 12 had contact with him. I mean all of you have been polite to
- 13 me, that doesn't mean that I can't -- I can only, you know,
- 14 right now base what I know on that. I understand that if I'm
- 15 chosen as a juror that I would have to go by the evidence I
- 16 hear in the case.
- 17 THE COURT: Anything else from anybody else?
- 18 Anything? Okay. Well, go back to your seat and we will
- 19 start again in a minute. Thank you.
- 20 (Ms. Flinn returned to her seat.)
- 21 MR. BROOKE: Your Honor, when she made the
- 22 statement I would have to hear more --
- 23 THE COURT: There's not a basis to excuse her
- 24 for cause. There's just not. And you get a peremptory
- 25 challenge, you just have to figure out if you want to use

188

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 it. So they don't -- they're out of their peremptories,
- 2 so they have to go for a cause. Anything else?
- 3 MR. ESQUIVEL: We had discussed earlier, Your
- 4 Honor, when additional jurors were selected that each side
- 5 would get an additional peremptory challenge, are we to
- 6 that stage now?
- 7 MR. FARGARSON: Not yet.
- 8 THE COURT: We're going to seat an alternate.
- 9 I will let you both have an extra challenge because I
- 10 think I indicated something that might have been
- 11 confusing. When we choose traditional alternates, we do
- 12 allow you to have one, we don't have any alternates, but
- 13 technically we're in the alternate stage, so I think
- 14 that's fine, and I had indicated as much to you. That's
- 15 how we will handle that. Anything else?
- MS. BLUM: No.
- 17 THE COURT: I think we're all set for the
- 18 plaintiffs' side.
- 19 (The following proceedings were had in open
- 20 court.)
- 21 BY THE COURT:
- 22 Q. Well, it just occurred to me I have at least somebody
- 23 to ask a few questions of, and, Ms. Flinn, I need to ask you
- 24 what do you think is the most important characteristic that
- 25 someone should have if they're going to be on a jury.

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

1 A. Well, I believe that they need to be impartial and be

- 2 analytical rather than focusing on emotions in deciding a
- 3 case.
- 4 Q. We went through the process and, of course,
- 5 impartiality was an important part of the discussion and then
- 6 I asked everybody to list or tell me something that they
- 7 thought was an important example of a bias or prejudice. What
- 8 would you have put on that list? Maybe it is something that
- 9 we haven't talked about, what would you put on that list?
- 10 A. I think you focused on most of them, whether it is
- 11 discrimination based on race, age, gender, religion, national
- 12 ori gi n.
- 13 Q. We went through an exercise, and you have listed those.
- 14 What would you have selected, that's always an -- obviously,
- 15 people want to --
- 16 A. Probably in light of 9/11, either religion or national
- 17 origin, because those are big issues right now.
- 18 Q. Exactly. Let me ask this: We went through then an
- 19 exercise, the way the four jurors were asked to pick out
- 20 people, what was the -- is that an effective mechanism and, if
- 21 it is, what does it teach, an effective exercise?
- 22 A. I thought it was an effective exercise because it
- 23 showed that you need to have the facts before you make
- 24 assumptions about people, certainly, based on appearance.
- 25 Q. Now, next question, as you know, was do you think this

- 1 case can be decided by this jury or a jury we're going to end
- 2 up with without being influenced by any illegal or
- 3 unconstitutional considerations, these biases and prejudices
- 4 that we have been talking about, do you think that can be done
- 5 or do you think it is likely to be done and, if so, how? If
- 6 not, why not?
- 7 A. Well, I think it certainly can be done, and that's
- 8 obviously the goal, as long as people pay attention and they
- 9 remain impartial, focus on the facts, listen, avoid emotional
- 10 responses and focus on their analytical skills.
- 11 Q. We talked a little bit about the time requirements in
- 12 the case. Well, then I read the allegations, I didn't really
- 13 come back and ask everybody about them because we talked about
- 14 them so much, but let me ask you: I read the allegations,
- 15 just knowing the type of case, does that seem to you to be a
- 16 difficult case for you to sit on and be a fair and impartial
- 17 jury just knowing the general type of case?
- 18 A. No, Your Honor, it does not.
- 19 Q. Any problems with the timeframe?
- 20 A. No, Your Honor.
- 21 THE COURT: All right. I think we have covered
- 22 everything with everybody, I want to make sure.
- 23 Well, counsel for the plaintiff.
- 24 MR. ESQUIVEL: Thank you. Turn on my
- 25 mi crophone. Thank you, Your Honor.

- 1 BY MR. ESQUIVEL:
- 2 Q. Ms. Reeves, I understand that you were born in Cuba, is
- 3 that right?
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 Q. Could you tell me about that? Are your parents Cuban?
- 6 A. No, United States Air Force, and I was born in Havana.
- 7 Q. And how long did you live there?
- 8 A. Until I was seven years old.
- 9 Q. And what were the circumstances under which your family
- 10 left Cuba?
- 11 A. Fidel Castro, we fled.
- 12 Q. Could you tell me about that experience, what that has
- 13 meant in your life to have fled Cuba because of Fidel Castro?
- 14 A. I was very young, I don't remember much other than we
- 15 had to leave and come to the United States. They were U. S.
- 16 citizens, so I moved with my parents.
- 17 THE COURT: Joe, we're getting a lot of
- 18 feedback.
- 19 Yes, sir, go ahead.
- 20 BY MR. ESQUIVEL:
- 21 Q. Have you had any occasion to visit Latin America since
- 22 you were -- since you left Cuba?
- 23 A. Yes.
- 24 Q. Okay. Do you work and travel in Latin America pretty
- 25 regul arl y?

- 1 A. I did. My last job before what I do now, I was the
- 2 Latin American region was my region at work.
- 3 Q. Do you have any overall impressions or ideas about
- 4 Latin America based on your experience?
- 5 A. Yes.
- 6 Q. What are they?
- 7 A. I loved it. It was wonderful. Every country I went to
- 8 was wonderful.
- 9 Q. Have you ever been to El Sal vador?
- 10 A. No.
- 11 Q. From your experience in Latin America, do you know
- 12 anything in particular about El Salvador?
- 13 A. Not at all, nothing.
- 14 Q. For the three jurors who have just joined, I want to
- 15 confirm a couple of things that we talked about with the other
- 16 panel. Some of the -- well, all of the allegations in this
- 17 case, all of things that happened to the plaintiff happened
- 18 about 20, 25 years ago. Is there any reason why that fact
- 19 alone, the fact that the events we will be talking about took
- 20 place 20 years ago would cause any of the three of you to
- 21 start out with a bias one way or the other either for or
- 22 against the plaintiffs?
- 23 A. No, sir.
- 24 Q. Okay. And also something that Judge McCalla alluded to
- 25 with the other panel, the plaintiffs in this case are not

- 1 going to be saying that Colonel Carranza, the defendant, was
- 2 actually the person who pulled the trigger or who directly
- 3 committed the violence that the plaintiffs and their families
- 4 are alleging in this case. What they will talk about, does
- 5 the -- and the law provides for responsibility for commanders.
- 6 THE COURT: We need to check that mic. Joe is
- 7 going to check it for you. I think we're getting a double
- 8 mic effect.
- 9 MR. ESQUIVEL: Should I take off the microphone
- 10 on the lapel?
- 11 THE COURT: I'm afraid to lose that microphone
- 12 on the lapel.
- MR. ESQUIVEL: I will just bend it that way.
- 14 THE COURT: I appreciate it.
- MR. ESQUIVEL: Okay. All right.
- 16 BY MR. ESQUIVEL:
- 17 Q. Is there anything about that fact that the law in this
- 18 case that would involve the responsibility of a commander and
- 19 not necessarily the direct perpetrator that would make you
- 20 biased or unable to decide the case or unable to start from an
- 21 even start at the beginning of the case?
- 22 A. No, sir.
- 23 Q. I'm sorry, we can't hear.
- 24 A. No, sir. No, sir. No, sir.
- 25 Q. Now, Ms. Reeves, you have served on a jury before, and

- 1 that was -- you had a positive experience serving as a juror?
- 2 A. Criminal court.
- 3 Q. Okay. That was a criminal case?
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 Q. Now, the judge has said that this -- he has explained
- 6 that this is a civil case and so there are different standards
- 7 of proof for a civil case and a criminal case. Now, this case
- 8 does involve acts that are also criminal acts. Do any of the
- 9 three of you, will you have any difficulty applying a civil
- 10 standard because it is a civil case even though the things
- 11 that we will be talking about clearly also are crimes?
- 12 A. I won't have any problem.
- 13 Q. Ms. Flinn, how about you, is that a problem at all?
- 14 A. No, sir.
- 15 Q. Ms. Mi nor?
- 16 A. No, sir.
- 17 MR. ESQUIVEL: Thank you very much.
- THE COURT: Mr. Fargarson?
- 19 MR. FARGARSON: Yes, sir.
- 20 BY MR. FARGARSON:
- 21 Q. Is this on? Is this on? Okay. I just have a few
- 22 questions, I believe. Were the three of you able to hear most
- 23 of the questions that I asked? I mean did I speak loud enough
- 24 that you can hear?
- 25 A. Yes, sir.

- 1 Q. Okay. I just want to reiterate a few of those things.
- 2 Mr. Esquivel said cases are tried based on a burden of proof.
- 3 That's a legal standard that the party who does the suing has
- 4 to come into court and what is known by the greater weight or
- 5 preponderance of the evidence have to prove their case, do you
- 6 all understand that?
- 7 A. Yes, sir.
- 8 Q. And would that for some reason be any problem for the
- 9 three of you one way or the other? I wouldn't expect it to,
- 10 but I need to ask that question.
- 11 In addition to that, as I said, the fact that these
- 12 people went through an experience and got hurt, family members
- 13 got hurt and members of their family got killed, that issue is
- 14 not being contested one way or the other. The only issue that
- 15 we have contested is the liability of Mr. Carranza for those
- 16 occurrences and those events; do all of you understand that?
- 17 A. Yes, sir.
- 18 Q. Now, have either of you three been involved in any type
- 19 of lawsuit before?
- 20 A. Yes, sir.
- 21 Q. Okay. Ms. Flinn, what type was it?
- 22 A. Yes, sir. It was a dispute with former homeowners of
- 23 the house my husband and I own. It was settled out of court.
- 24 Q. Was the dispute, did it involve -- did it get to the
- 25 point where it was a lawsuit?

- 1 A. Yes, I believe so. I was only indirectly involved. My
- 2 husband and his attorney really handled that.
- 3 Q. Okay. Were you a party?
- 4 A. I was named as a party.
- 5 Q. Okay. So do I understand that you and your husband
- 6 were defendants, that someone brought an action against you?
- 7 A. Yes, I believe that he placed a countersuit, but I --
- 8 I'm not really sure about that. Again, it never made it to
- 9 court.
- 10 Q. Well, that's all right. The point is would there be
- 11 anything about that that would cause you to lean in favor of
- 12 one party as opposed to another?
- 13 A. No, sir.
- 14 Q. Okay. And what were you involved in if you don't mind
- 15 telling me?
- 16 A. No, sir. A car accident against an insurance company,
- 17 it never made it to court.
- 18 Q. Okay. I mean were you the party who was injured and
- 19 brought the suit or did someone bring against suit you?
- 20 A. The party that was injured brought the suit.
- 21 Q. Would there be anything about your involvement in that
- 22 type of lawsuit that would cause you to lean more favorably
- 23 towards one party or another, and in particular, since you
- 24 were the plaintiff, would that cause you to lean more towards
- 25 the plaintiff in this?

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

197

1 A. No, sir.

- 2 Q. You can handle each side fairly?
- 3 A. Yes, sir.
- 4 Q. The other issue I mentioned is the issue of sympathy,
- 5 and, you know, all of us as human beings, I think if they're
- 6 genuine human beings have sympathy for people that have been
- 7 involved in any type of tragedy, and I understand that. I
- 8 mean I feel the same way. In a lawsuit, though, you have to
- 9 avoid sympathy, prejudice, lack of fairness one way or the
- 10 other. Do the three of you believe that you could put aside
- 11 any natural sympathy you would have for the plaintiffs because
- 12 of what they have been through and decide this on the law and
- 13 the facts without sympathy, prejudice, emotional feelings one
- 14 way or the other towards either side?
- 15 A. I have no problem.
- 16 Q. Do all three of you say you could do that?
- 17 A. Yes, sir.
- 18 Q. I mentioned this before, and that is the plaintiffs,
- 19 that is the parties bringing the suit, and there are five of
- 20 them, as you can see, will go first since they have the burden
- 21 of proof. And it may be a number of days before the defendant
- 22 has an opportunity to put on any particular proof one way or
- 23 the other. Will you wait until you have heard both sides of
- 24 the case, any instructions from the court and then get
- 25 together in the jury room to deliberate the case before you --

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

198

1 before you decide what verdict or what result you want to Page 194

- 2 reach in the case, will all three of do you that, not
- 3 prematurely decide a case on part of the proof and part of the
- 4 other?
- 5 Okay. Hold on just a moment. Your Honor, would you
- 6 give me just a moment?
- 7 THE COURT: Certainly.
- 8 MR. FARGARSON: Thank you, sir.
- 9 That's all, Your Honor.
- 10 THE COURT: That, I think, is everything. So,
- 11 ladies and gentlemen, we have three jurors that we can
- 12 consi der.
- 13 Will you both fill out your strikes sheets. If
- 14 you have any questions about it, you can approach the side
- 15 bar. Hand in a form to Mr. Ruby when you have it
- 16 completed.
- 17 (Strike sheets were passed to the court.)
- 18 THE COURT: All right. Let me see counsel at
- 19 si de bar.
- 20 (The following proceedings had at side-bar
- 21 bench.)
- 22 THE COURT: Okay. Both sides have exercised a
- 23 challenge. The defendant struck Ms. Flinn in seat 13, and
- 24 the plaintiff struck Ms. Reeves in six, which will leave
- 25 us with Ms. Minor as a definite juror. Of course, all

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 these jurors will deliberate. There are no alternates, so
- 2 they will all deliberate.

3	Anything else?
4	MS. BLUM: No.
5	THE COURT: We will excuse the rest of the
6	panel, and that will be it. Anything else
7	MR. FARGARSON: Well
8	THE COURT: before I let them go?
9	MR. FARGARSON: I understand. Yes, sir. I
10	object to the plaintiffs being allowed to challenge. My
11	understanding was that the court might get 14, and then if
12	the court did, then each side would get challenges and yet
13	the plaintiffs got a challenge
14	THE COURT: Nobody objected to the procedure I
15	just discussed at side bar, so I didn't know that was a
16	problem.
17	MR. FARGARSON: Well, I'm sorry, I
18	misunderstood it.
19	THE COURT: I said we were in the alternate
20	stage because we obviously only had to have eight and,
21	therefore, I would allow each side to have an additional
22	challenge. If you want see, I was giving you two, I
23	was giving you two. In other words, you had your one that
24	you had not used, and then because we had two people that
25	would be, quote alternates, I would let each side have

우

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 another challenge, so if you want to exercise a second
- 2 challenge, you may do so. Of course, there's only one

- 3 person to do it to, which is as to Ms. Minor, but you may
- 4 do so, I think that's what I meant. I might not have been
- 5 clear about that. You see what I'm saying? So you have
- 6 one reserved which you did not use, we had one spot on the
- 7 panel of eight that we had not filled and then we had two
- 8 additional people. Of course, there are no alternates.
- 9 Really the court could have restricted it to three for a
- 10 total panel of 12, but I didn't do that, because I think
- 11 it is important to let you know that.
- MR. BROOKE: I believe the confusion then was
- 13 that we held on to one of our challenges to be able to use
- 14 it for the alternates.
- 15 THE COURT: And you may use both of them. I
- 16 tried to make it clear earlier, you had kept one, we
- 17 didn't have all eight, you had kept one. You obviously
- 18 had reserved one to use with the remaining people, and
- 19 then I said it is only fair, though, because we were in
- 20 the additional juror stage that I would let both of you
- 21 have an additional challenge, and I will. I mean if you
- 22 want to strike Ms. Minor, it is up to you. I think you
- 23 would have that -- as I was trying to explain it, that you
- 24 have right if you wish to do so.
- MR. BROOKE: I don't think we do.

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

우

- 1 MR. FARGARSON: No, we're not going to strike
- 2 anybody else, I am just objecting to theirs. And I'm not
- 3 trying to be testy, you understand, I just --Page 197

THE COURT: That's okay.

5	MR. FARGARSON: I misunderstood.
6	THE COURT: I wasn't as clear as I could have
7	been, but I want to make sure that you could use both of
8	them now, and if you want to exclude Ms. Minor, we will
9	then seat several more people, although you won't have any
10	challenges left, but you could have cause challenges, we
11	could have a discussion on cause. Do you want to talk
12	about that?
13	MR. BROOKE: No, that's fine.
14	THE COURT: Do y'all want to talk together
15	about that?
16	MR. FARGARSON: No.
17	MR. BROOKE: We will seat a jury of nine?
18	MR. ESQUIVEL: Ten.
19	THE COURT: Ms. Reeves was struck because you
20	had one additional challenge because we went over the
21	eight, and they struck Ms. Flinn, and so and that
22	leaves us with ten. And you had reserved one, because you
23	had kept one. So you have a right to strike Ms. Minor if
24	you want to.
25	MR. BROOKE: We're still going to have a total
	VALD DIDE OF THE HIDV
	VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY 202
1	of 10?
2	THE COURT: Then we would call another juror.
3	MR. BROOKE: So that we have two alternates at
	Page 198

4	Carranzaul. txt least?
5	THE COURT: There are no alternates.
6	MR. BROOKE: They all deliberate?
7	THE COURT: They all deliberate, because in the
8	federal system on the civil side, they eliminated
9	alternates. It is kind of confusing, but that's exactly
10	what do they did.
11	MS. BLUM: So we have our ten jurors?
12	THE COURT: We have our ten. My question only
13	was to be absolutely sure that you understood so that if
14	you wished to exercise another challenge, you would know I
15	would call somebody else up there.
16	MR. BROOKE: We will save it for the next
17	al ternate.
18	THE COURT: We won't have any more alternates,
19	this is it.
20	MR. FARGARSON: I understand. Like I say, I
21	should have maybe clarified the issue rather than not
22	understood it completely.
23	THE COURT: Well, I think if everybody
24	understands, then we will excuse two, we will keep one,
25	that gives us ten. We will excuse the rest of the panel
	VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY 203
1	and then we will swear the jury in.
2	MS. BLUM: Excellent.
3	(The following proceedings were had in open
4	court.) Page 199

우

5	THE COURT: All right. Well, again, thank you
6	for those who are going to be excused, thank you for being
7	here and filling out the forms and going through the whole
8	process, and we do appreciate it. We're going to excuse
9	two of you. We're going to excuse Ms. Reeves and
10	Ms. Flinn. Thank you both very much, and that means that
11	Ms. Minor is already in the seat that she needs to be in,
12	that will be your seat during these proceedings, so that
13	gives us our panel in the case.
14	For those of you who have been here, I do
15	appreciate your patience in being here today, it is an
16	important process, and this should serve as your jury
17	duty. I don't think you will be called back, that is up
18	to Mrs. Dote. Again, thanks very much, and we will let
19	you be excused at this time. Because you did fill out the
20	questionnaire, you have participated in the voir dire
21	process, and this should be, as I understand it, your
22	service for this period of time. Thanks very much. And
23	that's a nice Halloween outfit.
24	All right. Thanks very much. For the rest of
25	you, if you will stand and raise your right hand, you will

4

VOIR DIRE OF THE JURY

- 1 be sworn in as the jury in the case.
- THE CLERK: Do you and each of you solemnly
- 3 swear that you will well and truly try the issues herein
- 4 joined, and that you will render a view verdict according

					carr	anza	a01 to	x†	
5	to	the	law	and	carr evi dence,	S0	hel p	you	God?
6									
7									
8									
9									
10									
11									
12									
13									
14									
15									
16									
17									
18									
19									
20									
21									
22									
23									
24									
25									

Ŷ

PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT

1	THE JURY: I do.
2	THE COURT: You may be seated. Ladies and
3	gentlemen of the jury, you are now the jury in this case
4	and I'm going to take a few minutes to discuss with you
5	briefly some initial instructions in the case. After I Page 201

6	finish those, you will be going home for the day. When we
7	come back tomorrow, you will be coming into the jury room
8	to my left and to your right, you will be coming in on the
9	corridor side, you will not come in through those double
10	doors again. You will need to always wear your badges and
11	always return to the seat that you're in now. If you have
12	trouble hearing or some issue like that, you need to let
13	us know so we can do something about the sound, make sure
14	that you can hear.
15	I am going to review with you some of the
16	procedures in the case that you can expect and, secondly,
17	I'm going to go over with you again in the same detail
18	that we have so far the rules that will govern your
19	conduct as you sit as members of the juror in this case.

19 conduct as you sit as members of the juror in this case.
20 Settlement of disputes in a jury trial is a
21 strong and necessary foundation upon which our form of
22 government rests. It is basic to the administration of
23 justice that the determination of both the law and the
24 facts be made fairly, honestly and impartially. You, as
25 jurors, and I, as the judge, have a heavy responsibility

우

PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT

- 1 to assure that a just result is reached in the
- 2 determination of the differences between the parties in
- 3 this case.
- 4 The first step in this case, which will be
- 5 tomorrow morning, will be the opening statements of

- 6 counsel. In the opening statements, the parties through
- 7 their counsel will tell you what they expect to prove as
- 8 to their client's case. As you would expect, the
- 9 plaintiffs who are making the claims in this case for
- 10 damages will through their counsel make their statement
- 11 first, and then will be followed by the defense. Of
- 12 course, the defense does not have to make a statement
- 13 because the burden of proof rests on the plaintiff, but
- 14 usually -- and I understand in this case, the defense will
- probably be making an opening statement.
- 16 What is said in opening statements is not
- 17 evidence except as to those facts which are admitted or
- 18 agreed upon, and there are stipulated facts in this case
- 19 and I will tell you about them in just a moment.
- 20 A stipulated fact is a fact on which the
- 21 parties agree. It is a fact as to which it is not
- 22 necessary for you to receive any additional evidence in
- 23 order to accept that fact as established. Obviously,
- 24 where the parties agree on facts, it is not necessary for
- 25 them to present evidence, and it saves time in the

PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT

2

- 1 presentation of a case in order -- where there are
- 2 stipulations. In this case, there are stipulations.
- 3 After you have heard all the evidence on both
- 4 sides, the attorneys will then have an opportunity to
- 5 address you in closing arguments. Again, just like in
- 6 opening statement, what is said in closing arguments is Page 203

- 7 not evidence. The argument is designed to present to you
- 8 the contentions of the parties as to what the evidence has
- 9 been -- as to what the evidence has shown and what
- 10 inferences can be drawn from the evidence in the case.
- 11 The plaintiffs have the right to open and close the
- 12 argument.
- 13 After the closing arguments, I will instruct
- 14 you on the law that applies in this case. And you will
- 15 then retire to consider your verdicts. I should tell you
- 16 that when you receive the instructions at the end of the
- 17 case, those instructions will be not only oral
- 18 instructions, that is I will not only read them to you,
- 19 but you will also receive a copy of those instructions.
- 20 You will have a text, a set of instructions from which to
- 21 work in the jury room.
- The instructions that I give you at the end of
- 23 the case must control your deliberations. These
- 24 instructions, again, are simply preliminary to assist you
- 25 in following the evidence. They do not control your

PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT

208

- 1 deliberations. It is the instructions at the end of the
- 2 case that do. That's the basic procedure of the trial
- 3 itself.

- 4 Now, let's talk about what your job is and the
- 5 job that I will perform during the trial. My role is to
- 6 decide the rules of law that apply to the case. Your job

- 7 is to determine what the facts are. You are the sole
- 8 determiners, the sole judges of the facts in this case. I
- 9 will endeavor during the trial not to express any opinion
- 10 concerning the facts in this case. But any opinion that
- 11 you might perceive that I express -- hopefully, I won't
- 12 express any, but if you think I expressed one, that would
- 13 be irrelevant in any event because you are the sole judges
- 14 of the facts. I'm not a judge of the facts. You must
- 15 decide what the facts are based solely on the evidence
- 16 that is presented here in this courtroom during the case.
- Now, on the other hand, you are bound to follow
- 18 the law as I give it to you in my instructions at the end
- 19 of the case whether you agree with that law or not. As
- 20 I've said, you are to determine what the facts are solely
- 21 from the evidence that is presented here during the trial.
- 22 And that evidence will consist of the testimony of the
- 23 witnesses, the exhibits that are received in the case and
- 24 the stipulated facts in this case.
- 25 Questions that are asked by a lawyer are not

PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT

209

- 1 evidence. The evidence consists of the witnesses' answers
- 2 to the questions. You must never speculate as to any
- 3 answer suggested by a question asked of a witness, and you
- 4 should consider the question only as it is necessary to
- 5 apply meaning to the answer. As I told you earlier, the
- 6 statements and arguments of counsel both in opening
- 7 statements and in closing arguments and any other time Page 205

8	during the course of the trial are not evidence.
9	During the course of the trial, the parties
10	will be making objections or may make objections to some
11	of the testimony or other evidence or may make motions
12	based on the law. I will rule on those objections and
13	motions. My rulings on these matters will be based solely
14	on the law, and you should not draw any inference from the
15	rulings that I make during the trial as to any of the
16	facts in the case. My rulings don't have anything to do
17	with the facts in the case, but simply the law.
18	If I rule that a particular piece of evidence
19	is inadmissible, or I sustain an objection to certain
20	evidence, then the matter excluded from evidence is not
21	evidence in this case and must not be considered by you in
22	any way in making your determinations in the case. You
23	must assume that the evidence would the evidence that
24	was excluded would have no value to you in your

Ŧ

25

PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT

deliberations in the case.

210

The claims in this case have been concisely
and, frankly, in a very short way presented in some brief
statements that I read to you earlier. I'm going to go
over that statement again just to remind you of the basic
nature of the case.

The plaintiffs bring this lawsuit for human
rights abuses that they suffered in El Salvador in the
Page 206

- 8 early 1980s. The plaintiffs claim that the defendant,
- 9 Mr. Carranza, who was a colonel in the Salvadoran military
- 10 at the time is responsible for torture, extrajudicial
- 11 killing and crimes against humanity based on the law of
- 12 command responsibility. Three of the plaintiffs allege
- 13 that their family members were civilians who were killed
- 14 by members of the Salvadoran military and by groups
- 15 working together with the Salvadoran military.
- 16 Two of the plaintiffs allege they were tortured
- 17 while in the custody of the Salvadoran military. The
- 18 plaintiffs seek compensatory damages from the defendant
- 19 for the physical and emotional pain that they suffered.
- 20 And you will also have to decide if this is a case in
- 21 which punitive damages may apply. The defendant in this
- 22 case denies that he is responsible for the harm, injury or
- 23 death of any of the plaintiffs or their relatives as
- 24 contended in this case. Certain facts in this case are
- 25 not in dispute, and I will tell you about those because

PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT

- 1 you need to know that the parties are not arguing about
- 2 these facts. You can accept these facts as established if
- 3 you, the jury, determine that you wish to do so. But the
- 4 parties -- the parties are not contesting these facts,
- 5 they agree on these facts.
- 6 From -- the following facts are stipulated to:
- 7 From October, 1979 to January, 1981, Nicolas Corranza was
- 8 the subsecretary of defense and public security in El Page 207

Salvador and a member of the Salvadoran high command.

10	While serving as subsecretary of defense,
11	Colonel Carranza did not initiate an investigation to
12	determine whether any members of the Salvadoran military
13	were responsible for human rights abuses.
14	While serving as subsecretary of defense,
15	Colonel Carranza did not discipline or punish any members
16	of the Salvadoran military for human rights abuses. And
17	you will have a copy of these too, I might tell you that.
18	So that's not we don't expect you to remember a long
19	list of things, and I will tell you also that you will be
20	allowed to take notes, I just want you to know that you
21	will be allowed to have a copy. While serving as
22	subsecretary of defense, Colonel Carranza did not
23	prosecute under military law or refer to civilian courts
24	any members of the Salvadoran military for incidents of
25	torture or extrajudicial killing.
	DDELLMANARY LNGTRUGTLONG BY THE GOURT
	PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT 212
1	From 1997 to 1984, the Salvadoran Constitution
2	and the laws of El Salvador, including international
3	agreements to which El Salvador was a party, prohibited

4

5

6

7

8

9

and extrajudicial killing. And, obviously, extrajudicial means outside the legal process, which is usually a criminal process, extrajudicial killing.

From May of 1983 to May of 1984, Colonel Page 208

members of the Salvadoran military from committing torture

- 9 Carranza served as director of the treasury police of El
- 10 Salvador. While serving as director of the treasury
- 11 police, Colonel Carranza had the legal authority and
- 12 practical ability to exercise control over subordinate
- 13 members of the treasury police. While serving as director
- 14 of the treasury police, Colonel Carranza had the authority
- 15 to discipline any subordinate who was responsible for
- 16 committing a crime or violating military rules of conduct.
- 17 While serving as director of the treasury
- 18 police, Colonel Carranza did not prosecute under military
- 19 law or refer to civilian courts any members of the
- 20 treasury police for incidents of torture or extrajudicial
- 21 killing.
- The claims of the plaintiff, Ana Patricia
- 23 Chavez, are the result of an event that occurred on
- 24 July 26th, 1980. Plaintiff Ana Patricia Chavez has
- 25 resided in Van Nuys -- I always get it confused.

PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT

1 MR. ESQUIVEL: I think it is Van Nuys.

- 2 THE COURT: It is Van Nuys. Van Nuys,
- 3 California for 24 years prior to her deposition taken on

213

- 4 December the 7th, 2004. Ms. Chavez is a permanent
- 5 resident of the United States.
- 6 The claims of the plaintiff Jose Calderon are
- 7 the result of an event that allegedly occurred on
- 8 September 11, 1980. The plaintiff, Jose Calderon, has
- 9 resided in San Francisco, California since February of Page 209

1981, and has been a citizen of the United States since

11	1996.
12	The claims of plaintiff, Erlinda Franco, are
13	the result of an event that allegedly occurred on
14	November 27, 1980. The Plaintiff, Erlinda Franco, is the
15	only plaintiff who resides in El Salvador.
16	The claims of the plaintiff, Daniel Alvarado,
17	are the result of events that allegedly occurred in August
18	of 1983. The plaintiff, Daniel Alvarado, has resided in
19	Sweden since April of 1986.
20	The claims of the plaintiff and I'm going to
21	mispronounce Cecilia Santos are the result of events that
22	allegedly occurred in September and October of 1980. The
23	plaintiff, Cecelia Santos, moved to New York from El
24	Salvador in June of 1983 and has been in New York for 20
25	years.
	DDELLMINADY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT
	PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT 214
1	The defendant, Nicolas Carranza, has been a
2	resident of the United States since 1985. The defendant,

3 Nicolas Carranza, has been a naturalized citizen of the

10

United States since 1991. The defendant, Nicolas

5 Carranza, has not concealed his identity or location since

6 1985 and has lived at the same residence since 1985.

7 Ana Patricia Chavez does not know the names of

8 the individuals who committed the alleged acts claimed by

her in this case. Cecilia Santos does not know the names

- 10 of the individuals who committed the alleged acts
- 11 complained of by her. Jose Francisco Calderon does not
- 12 know the names of the individuals who committed the
- 13 alleged acts claimed by him. Erlinda Franco does not know
- 14 the names of the individuals allegedly responsible for the
- 15 alleged acts complained of by her. Those facts are not in
- 16 dispute in this case, and you can accept those facts as
- 17 established. I will check with the parties and we will
- 18 determine when we can submit the written list, but at the
- 19 very least your stipulations will be in the final set of
- 20 instructions, and they may be refer to the stipulations
- 21 and read them to you at various portion of the trial if it
- 22 is relevant at a particular point in time.
- 23 In this case, you will ultimately have to
- 24 decide a number of things, and it may be useful for you to
- 25 know what has to be demonstrated in a couple of these

PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT

215

- 1 situations under the law, so I'm going to tell you about
- 2 those. And then in a moment, I'm going to describe to you
- 3 in some fairly general terms the law of command
- 4 responsibility, because, while at the end of the case you
- 5 will get the definitive instruction on that, and I will
- 6 tell you that sometimes they change some, not that the law
- 7 changes, but what is important for you to receive changes
- 8 as we go through the process, but I'm going to give you
- 9 some idea about what it means so that as you listen to the
- 10 evidence, it will make more sense to you.

Page 211

11	On claims of torture, a plaintiff has the
12	burden of proving the following elements by a
13	preponderance of the evidence. Preponderance is the
14	greater weight of the evidence, so that if you were at a
15	scale and you were balancing that scale, the scale has to
16	tip in favor of the plaintiff on these points in order for
17	the plaintiff to prevail, the plaintiff you're
18	considering, to prevail. It has the greater persuasive
19	effect in your determination in the case. The
20	preponderance of the evidence, the greater weight. Under
21	a claim for torture, a plaintiff would have the burden of
22	proving the following elements:
23	1. That one or more persons intentionally
24	inflicted severe pain and suffering, whether physical or
25	mental on and in this case, of course, we have a number of
	PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT 216
1	claims, one from Ms. Chavez, one from Ms. Santos, one from
2	Mr. Calderon and one from Mr. Alvarado.
3	The second element is that the victim was in
4	the person's custody or physical control that inflicted
5	that pain.
6	Third, that the person who intentionally
7	inflicted severe pain or suffering on the plaintiff did so
8	while acting under the actual or apparent authority or
9	color of law of the nation or state, as we might refer to

Page 212

- 11 the authority or apparent authority of the state, or
- 12 nation in this case.
- Fourth, that the severe pain and suffering was
- 14 inflicted for such purpose as obtaining from the victim or
- 15 another person information or a confession punishing the
- 16 victim for an act the victim or another person has
- 17 committed or was suspected of having committed,
- 18 intimidating or coercing the victim or the person, or for
- 19 any discriminatory purpose.

2

- 20 I might tell you so it is not confusing, this
- 21 term is not confusing, that an act done under color of law
- 22 is simply a term of art. When a person acts or purports
- 23 to act in the performance of official duties, action under
- 24 color of law means action that is clothed with the
- 25 authority of the government, including actions that abuse,

PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT

- 1 misuse or overstep the actor's legal authority. The act
- 2 under color -- acts under color of law also include those
- 3 acts that demonstrate a substantial degree of cooperation
- 4 between a private person and the government and, of
- 5 course, in the United States, an example of acting under
- 6 color of law would be if you were a Shelby County
- 7 sheriff's deputy and I'm going to use a very -- and you
- 8 beat somebody up while you were the sheriff's deputy,
- 9 that's acting under color, use your authority, for
- 10 example, to stop somebody, then you exceeded perhaps your
- 11 authority and you did something under color of law because Page 213

- 12 you had the authority to from the state to engage in
- 13 certain activity. That's an example, but it gives you --
- 14 it helps clear up this concept.
- 15 Extrajudicial killing -- and at the end we will
- 16 talk about it more, but the elements for that are that a
- 17 person or persons deliberately killed a particular person.
- 18 It is alleged that Ms. Chavez's father, and I have to
- 19 remember everybody, and mother were killed and that
- 20 Mr. Calderon's --

우

- 21 MR. ESQUIVEL: His father.
- 22 THE COURT: It is his father was killed, and
- 23 that Mr. Franco was killed, Mr. Manuel Franco was killed.
- 24 Well, that's the allegation and, of course, the first
- 25 element is that a person is deliberately killed, a person

PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT

- 1 or person deliberately killed somebody. The second is
- 2 that the person or persons killed the victim while acting
- 3 under the actual or apparent authority, we kind of talked
- 4 about that, or color of law in El Salvador. So it is as
- 5 though you had a sergeant who is under your command or a
- 6 lieutenant or a colonel or whoever it is or a private or a
- 7 corporal and they're in your command and they engage in
- 8 that killing of an individual, but they have to kill the
- 9 victim while acting under the actual or apparent authority
- 10 or under color of law. And third, that the killing was
- 11 not previously authorized by a judgment of a regularly

- 12 constituted court affording all of the judicial guaranties
- 13 that are recognized as indispensable to civilized people.
- 14 Well, we have talked about the idea of crimes
- 15 against humanity. There's -- there are claims in that
- 16 regard by three of the plaintiffs, and the burden is on
- 17 them to show the following elements by the greater weight
- 18 of the evidence, and these elements that a person or
- 19 persons committed any of the following acts: Murder,
- 20 extermination, enslavement, deportation, imprisonment,
- 21 torture, rape, persecution on political, racial or
- 22 religious grounds, enforced disappearance of persons,
- 23 apartheid, or other inhumane acts. The second element is
- 24 that the person or persons committed the act as part of a
- 25 widespread or systemic attack directed against the

PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT

- 1 civilian population. Third, that the person or persons
- 2 knew or based on the circumstances should have known that
- 3 the act was part of a widespread or systematic attack.
- 4 The term widespread refers to large scale
- 5 nature of the attack and the number of targeted persons.
- 6 The term systematic refers to the organized
- 7 nature of the acts of violence and the unlikelihood that
- 8 they occurred randomly.
- 9 I should tell you that the term crimes against
- 10 humanity is not in this case an assertion of a criminal
- 11 standard, we're not talking about a criminal proceeding in
- 12 which you have to prove beyond a reasonable doubt, it Page 215

13	still	remai ns	preponderance	of	the	evi dence.	Ιn	thi s

- 14 sense, it is also a term of art.
- 15 Well, those are to give you an idea of what
- 16 we're talking about. And the nice thing is that you will
- 17 have a detailed set of instructions at the end of the case
- 18 to follow very, very carefully to determine if the
- 19 plaintiffs have met their burden.
- 20 The concept that we need to discuss now is the
- 21 law of command responsibility, because in this case, the
- 22 plaintiffs seek to hold Mr. Carranza responsible under the
- 23 law of command responsibility, and you will recall earlier
- 24 that we talked about the fact this is not a case about
- 25 somebody -- an allegation that Mr. Carranza is in a room

PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT

4

- 1 and he tortures somebody or he shoots somebody, that's not
- 2 the allegation, and it is not the theory of responsibility
- 3 or alleged liability in this case. The law of command
- 4 responsibility makes a military commander liable for the
- 5 acts of his subordinates even if the commander did not
- 6 order those acts. This is because the law imposes
- 7 affirmative obligations on military commanders for the
- 8 acts of their subordinates, but to hold a military
- 9 commander liable under the law of command responsibility,
- 10 the plaintiff must prove the following elements by a
- 11 preponderance of the evidence:
- 12 First, that a superior subordinate relationship

- 13 existed between the defendant, Mr. Carranza, the military
- 14 commander, if it is proven that he was the commander, and
- 15 the person or persons who committed the human rights
- 16 abuses involved in this case.
- 17 Second, it must be proven with proof by the
- 18 greater weight or preponderance of the evidence that the
- 19 defendant, that is Mr. Carranza, who served as a military
- 20 commander, it has to be shown he's a military commander
- 21 knew or should have known in light of the circumstances at
- 22 the time that subordinates had committed, were committing
- 23 or were about to commit human rights abuses.
- And third, it must be shown by the greater
- 25 weight or preponderance of the evidence that the

PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT

221

- 1 defendant, Mr. Carranza, and it is as asserted that he was
- 2 a military commander, so it has to be established that he
- 3 was a military commander failed to take all necessary and
- 4 reasonable measures to prevent the human rights abuses or
- 5 failed to punish the subordinates after the commission of
- 6 the human rights abuses.

우

- 7 I'm going to tell you a little bit more about
- 8 this, because it is important that the concept be
- 9 discussed. The first element of command responsibility is
- 10 the existence of a superior subordinate relationship
- 11 between the military commander, and in this case, of
- 12 course, it has to be the defendant, that is it must be
- 13 shown to be the defendant and the person or persons who Page 217

14	committed the human rights abuses involved in the case.
15	To establish this element, the plaintiffs must prove, each
16	plaintiff as to their claim, by a preponderance of the
17	evidence that Mr. Carranza had effective control over the
18	person or persons who committed the human rights abuses.
19	The effective control requirement is satisfied
20	if the military commander had the legal authority and
21	practical ability to exert control over his subordinates.
22	The military commander cannot escape liability,
23	however, where his own action or inaction caused or
24	significantly contributed to a lack of effective control
25	over his subordinates. Even if a military commander
	PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT
	222

- 1 lacked legal authority, he nonetheless possessed effective
- 2 control if he had the practical ability to exercise
- 3 control over his subordinates.

우

- 4 The second element of command responsibility is
- 5 the actual or constructive knowledge by the military
- 6 commander of human rights abuses committed by
- 7 subordinates. The plaintiff may prove this element by a
- 8 preponderance of the evidence in at least two ways:
- 9 First, that the plaintiff -- the first, the
- 10 plaintiff may prove that the military commander actually
- 11 knew the subordinates had committed or were committing or
- 12 about to commit human rights abuses.
- 13 Second, the plaintiff may prove that in light

- 14 of the circumstances at the time, the military commander
- 15 should have known that the subordinates had committed,
- 16 were committing or were about to commit human rights
- 17 abuses.

우

- 18 With respect to this element, the plaintiff
- 19 does not have to prove that the military commander knew or
- 20 should have known about the human rights abuses against
- 21 the specific victims in the case. Rather, the knowledge
- 22 element would be satisfied if the defendant proved that
- 23 the military commander knew or should have known that the
- 24 subordinates had committed, were committing or were about
- 25 to commit human rights abuses. The defendant should have

PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT

- 1 known that abuses were being committed if the subordinates
- 2 were engaged in a pattern, practice or policy of
- 3 committing human rights abuses. And the third element
- 4 we're going to talk about a little bit more, because it's
- 5 important that you listen to the proof, you will be able
- 6 to listen as to whether these things are there or not.
- 7 The plaintiff must establish the third element by proving
- 8 by a preponderance of the evidence that the military
- 9 commander failed to take all necessary and reasonable
- 10 measures to prevent human rights abuses or failed to
- 11 punish the subordinates after the commission of human
- 12 rights abuses. A commander is under an ongoing obligation
- 13 to investigate and punish all perpetrators of each and
- 14 every incident of human rights abuses. Failure to punish Page 219

	Garranzaor. Ext
15	may be established by proof that the military commander
16	failed to properly investigate reliable allegations of
17	human rights abuses committed by subordinates or failed to
18	submit these matters to appropriate authorities for
19	investigation and prosecution. Ultimate and final
20	authority, responsibility and accountability rests with
21	the military commander.
22	Well, ladies and gentlemen, at the end of the
23	case, I will give you a detailed instructions on a number

of other things. We will talk about mental state and

intent element and the things that you have to understand

우

24

PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT

- 1 in order to make a final determination in the case, but it
- 2 is important that I give you some idea. I'm not talking
- 3 about many things here about damages and how you prove
- 4 that or other things. At the end of the case, I will give
- 5 you all of the instructions on the law. You will have
- 6 them in written form. You will also have the benefit and
- 7 I will have the benefit, by that time, a great deal more
- 8 information so that I can be certain that I provided to
- 9 you all of the legal principles that you need in order to
- 10 reach a decision based on all the appropriate legal
- 11 principles after you determine what the facts are in this
- 12 case.
- 13 In this case, you will have to make
- 14 determinations about which evidence you believe and which

- 15 evidence you do not believe. That determination is not
- 16 based on the number of witnesses appearing for one side or
- 17 the other, but rather the weight that you give to the
- 18 evidence that is presented before you from all the
- 19 witnesses in the case. You can consider any evidence
- 20 presented by either side on any point, it is not a
- 21 situation where you consider only the evidence from one
- 22 side or party on the claims asserted, but you can consider
- 23 all the evidence in determining how these matters should
- 24 be resolved.
- 25 In determining the issue of credibility, who

우

PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT

- 1 you believe and who you do not believe, you should
- 2 consider a number of things. You can consider whether
- 3 based on your observation of the witness as the witness
- 4 testified, did you find the witness to be a believable
- 5 witness, your observation, did you believe the witness.
- 6 You can determine whether or not that witness has given
- 7 prior statements in the past which are inconsistent with
- 8 the statement that that witness has given before you in
- 9 this court. You can consider other factors, such as what
- 10 is the testimony of other witnesses that you do believe.
- 11 And you can consider whether the witness has a reason, a
- 12 bias or prejudice or motive to give you testimony that is
- 13 slanted in this case. Is the witness a party in the case?
- 14 Does the witness have an economic interest in the case?
- 15 Is the witness related to a person who is involved in this Page 221

16	case?	You can	consi der	al I	those	thi ngs	i n	determi ni	ng

- 17 whether or not you believe the various witnesses in this
- 18 case. I will give you a little more exhaustive list at
- 19 the end of the trial.
- 20 At the end of the case, you will be asked to go
- 21 to the jury room, proceed with your deliberations, so let
- 22 me remind you that until we get to that point in time, you
- 23 should continue to keep an open mind.
- Let me tell you about a few things that apply
- 25 as we go through the trial. All of you probably, and I

우

PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT

- 1 told you earlier are interested in whether or not you can
- 2 take notes and how you should use those notes at trial.
- 3 Of course, you're allowed to take notes, and we will
- 4 provide you with some note pads and pencils, and we're
- 5 going to require that you leave those note pads and
- 6 pencils in the jury room except when you're using them
- 7 here in court. You can't take them home, and they will
- 8 not be yours to keep in the case, that is after the case
- 9 is over. But during the case, you may take notes if you
- 10 would like.
- 11 Let me tell you something about note taking, if
- 12 you decide to take notes, and it is probably a good idea
- 13 because the case is going to be a little long for you to
- 14 keep a list of witnesses and maybe a couple of things to
- 15 help you remember what that witness said or did during the

- 16 trial. But let me suggest this: Do not let note taking
- 17 interfere with your listening to the evidence in the case.
- 18 Do not let note taking distract you from other answers
- 19 that the witness is giving. So the point there is be
- 20 careful about taking too many notes. Take some notes to
- 21 help you remember, but don't attempt to write everything
- 22 down, that's impossible, and it is not a reliable way to
- 23 do it anyway, because you're going to miss important
- 24 testimony. So if you decide to take notes, take some
- 25 notes, don't take too many. If you decide not to take

4

PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT

- 1 note, that's fine, you're not required to take notes. If
- 2 you do not take notes, don't be overly influenced by the
- 3 fact that somebody else wrote something done, took a note
- 4 in this case. You know, I don't think anybody on the jury
- 5 is a certified stenographer, I might be wrong, but --
- 6 therefore, it is entirely possible for you to write
- 7 something down and in deciphering it later on get it
- 8 wrong. So if you take notes, don't show your notes to
- 9 other people. You can use your notes to refresh your own
- 10 recollection, and if you didn't take notes, don't be
- overly influenced by the fact that somebody took notes.
- 12 All ten of you should rely on your recollection of what
- 13 the evidence was after you have talked about that among
- 14 yourselves, because you have got ten people listening, and
- 15 that's the function of the jury, so you can all help
- 16 recall what was said.

17	At the end of the case, of course, you will go
18	to the jury room and begin your deliberations, and I'm
19	going to remind you several times, don't make up your mind
20	about anything until you start that process. Then you
21	should discuss the evidence among yourselves and decide
22	these various factual issues with all ten of you talking
23	about it together.
24	Throughout this trial, there are a couple of
25	things to keep in mind:

7

15

16

PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT

228

1 One, we would like to keep you comfortable, but 2 it is unlikely that we will succeed. Our building has 3 about a seven-degree temperature variance. It seems to be 4 too cool or too warm most of the time. It happens 5 simultaneously in various parts of the building, so I'm 6 going to tell you that please be prepared for some 7 fluctuations in the temperature on occasion. If you're a 8 little cool, you may want to bring a sweater. If you're a 9 little warm, well, you know, you have still got to wear a 10 jacket -- or be comfortable, but you may want to dress 11 comfortable, don't make yourself uncomfortable. 12 The second thing is that when you leave, always 13 take a juror badge with you so that when you come back in 14 in the morning you will have one on your outer garment.

So if you have got a jacket on the outside, if you have

got a jacket on, be sure that you have got a juror badge

- 17 on. That helps all the parties and the witnesses identify
- 18 you. They probably are going to remember you, but they
- 19 might not, and that will help them avoid having any
- 20 inappropriate contact. It also tells the court security
- 21 officers that you're a juror, and that's actually a plus,
- 22 you want them to know you're a juror, so I think that's a
- 23 good thing.
- The next thing is that when you come in
- 25 tomorrow morning, there should be some snack food here, I

7

PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT

- 1 hope. It is not usually very healthy. I will just tell
- 2 you that. It is sometimes biscuits and sausage and that
- 3 sort of thing. What are they bringing in now? Hopefully,
- 4 not donuts, but anyway, it probably won't be -- but it
- 5 will be a good snack. If you want a snack, it will be
- 6 good. There will also be coffee that is available for you
- 7 to make, they keep bottled water and sodas and that sort
- 8 of thing in the jury room. When you leave today, it is
- 9 going to be very soon and you want to say, well, what is
- 10 going to happen if I get there -- don't plan all this
- 11 being breakfast, please, but it will be a snack, and that
- 12 gives you -- also, you will have a small refrigerator, so
- 13 if you want to bring something that is healthier to put in
- 14 that refrigerator, you're welcome to do so. We will take
- 15 every morning a break in the morning of about a 15-minute
- 16 break for a restroom break, so we will -- Joe, we are
- 17 starting what time tomorrow?

18	THE CLERK: We have a 9:00 o'clock sentencing.
19	THE COURT: Let's try to start here at 9:15
20	tomorrow, and I will start in here on something else a
21	little earlier, and we will try to get that out of the
22	way. So you need to come in at 8:30 tomorrow so we know
23	where you are. So if somebody has got a problem, you need
24	to call Mr. Warren. Make sure as you leave today you get
25	his phone number, and you probably already have Mrs.

우

PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT

- 1 Dote's number, so if there is any problem, and I sure hope
- 2 there is not one, that you can give us an immediate call
- 3 so we know what our situation it. We will ask to you come
- 4 in here at 8:30, we will start in here hopefully at 9:15.
- 5 Some days we will start at 9:00 o'clock, depends on our
- 6 schedule. We will take that break the middle of the
- 7 morning. I think tomorrow we have a little bit of an off
- 8 schedule, I may have to take my lunch at 11:00 and come
- 9 back here at 12:30. It is more like -- and so I will
- 10 be -- it will be an odd day, we will have a long
- 11 afternoon, a fairly short morning. We will be here until
- 12 5: 15 or so in the evening usually in the -- 5: 15, 5: 30,
- 13 sometimes a just a little later. We will take a break in
- 14 the afternoon or two breaks if you need to. If you need
- 15 me to take a break at some time, raise your hand, tell our
- 16 court security officers. We will take restroom breaks
- 17 whenever we need to. Your Lunch period will normally be

- 18 about 12:00 or 12:30 until 1:30 or 2:00. Some days we
- 19 take a shorter break, some days a longer break, usually
- 20 about an hour and a half because with this number of
- 21 people to move around, if you try to make it too short, it
- 22 doesn't work very well. Our food situation has improved,
- there is actually food you can eat on the 7th floor now.
- 24 For awhile, there was nobody there, and I wouldn't comment
- 25 about the period before that. But you also may want to

2

PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT

- 1 get out and stretch your legs, and we understand that. I
- 2 think that takes care of the schedule.
- There's seven things I have got to remind you
- 4 of. The first thing is you cannot discuss the case among
- 5 yourselves at all, and that's a very serious requirement.
- 6 Don't discuss the case among yourselves. The case means
- 7 talking about the lawyers, talking about the parties.
- 8 Even talking about how they dress or what they did that
- 9 day, that is talking about the case. You really cannot
- 10 talk about the parties, the lawyers, anything to do with
- 11 the case at all.
- 12 The second thing is that you can't talk with
- 13 anybody else. So when you go home, if you're -- if you
- 14 have a spouse or significant other or, you know, you
- 15 always give your mom a call and tell her what you did that
- 16 day, you cannot tell them anything about the case. They
- 17 may actually ask you -- eventually they may say are you on
- 18 that, you know, case, and I think the best thing to say is Page 227

- 19 I just can't talk about the case at all, I can't talk
- 20 about it. I can talk about it when it is over. Once you
- 21 start telling them, there's no way to get out of it, so I
- 22 can't talk about it at all. You can tell them I'm a juror
- 23 in a civil case in federal district court, that's okay,
- 24 that's not a problem, and it is expected to be over in two
- 25 to three weeks. I think that's fair, because you have to

우

PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT

- 1 probably tell an employer, give them an idea about that.
- 2 And, you know, if they have got a question and they feel
- 3 like they have got to ask somebody, they can call
- 4 Mr. Warren, Mrs. Dote or a member of my staff, they just
- 5 can't ask you about it.
- 6 The fourth thing is that you're not to even
- 7 speak to the lawyers or the parties at all or any of
- 8 witnesses or people that you know that are associated with
- 9 the case. That tends to be difficult for people from our
- 10 part of the country. Southerners talk to everybody, and
- 11 it is a nice thing, except it doesn't work well in this
- 12 environment, so they will understand, and if you
- 13 inadvertently speak to one of the folks you see here, you
- 14 simply have to understand that they're just going to look
- down and look embarrassed and they're not trying to be
- 16 offensive, that's what they are told to do. They cannot
- 17 speak to you, and if they inadvertently speak to you, they
- 18 will probably come tell me about it, say, Judge, I saw Ms

- 19 So and So or Mr. So and So, and I said hello, and I
- 20 apologize, I shouldn't have done that, because it appears
- 21 that they're trying to influence you if they speak to you.
- 22 They know that's wrong, and that's actually a crime. So
- 23 they're not going to speak to you. And they're going to
- 24 avoid speaking -- speaking to you is not a crime, but
- 25 trying to influence you is definitely one, and they will

우

PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT

- 1 avoid doing that.
- The fifth thing, and now it is more concrete as
- 3 to why this is so important, you're not to do any research
- 4 or make any investigation at all. Don't go -- you know, I
- 5 have given this instruction many, many times, and I always
- 6 tell jurors don't go look it up in the Encyclopedia
- 7 Britannica and read up on El Salvador. It is really
- 8 important that you not do it because you may expose
- 9 yourself to a recitation of some historic events that
- 10 would then be inappropriate for you to have received
- 11 additional information on, for example. So I'm going to
- 12 ask you to not look anything up. Do not go to your
- 13 computer and Google anything or anybody in the case, don't
- 14 do that. It is tempting, but do not do that. And don't
- 15 let anybody present any information to you like that.
- 16 That would be an inappropriate investigation. If
- 17 something happens inadvertently, you are judges of the
- 18 facts, you're going to be respected, but you need to come
- 19 tell me about it. That would be a situation where you do Page 229

20	need	+ ~	+ ~ 1 1	mo
<i>_</i>	11000	1()	101	11110

- 21 The sixth thing is I can never predict if
- 22 there's going to be interest in the newspaper or
- 23 electronic media in the case, I don't know that, and I'm
- 24 not anxious that there be it or not be it, I don't have an
- 25 opinion in that regard, but I have to tell you that you

우

PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT

- 1 really need to be on guard about that. If there is
- 2 something, a story somewhere, anywhere, if you see the
- 3 headline -- I'm taking a little longer to explain this,
- 4 because if you see the heading, don't read the story to
- 5 see if it is about the case. That may sound odd, but
- 6 that's -- you know, if you see it, don't check and see if
- 7 it is about the case, just don't read it at all. If
- 8 something comes on the radio or television about it or
- 9 what appears to be what might be about this case, you
- 10 should avoid that. It is also not a good time to watch
- 11 something that is about this period, as you know, from
- 12 your questionnaire. It is not a good time to go check out
- 13 certain movies at Blockbuster or to check anything like
- 14 that. You should not look for any media information on
- 15 the case.
- The seventh thing is that you are to keep an
- 17 open mind, keep an open mind until we get to that day in
- 18 which you begin your deliberations and still keep an open
- 19 mind until you actually discuss the evidence among

- 20 yourselves and then make up your mind. That's how the
- 21 process works. So if you have one of those events during
- 22 the day in which you say, you know, I can't believe this
- 23 or I believe it and, you know, you want to make up your
- 24 mind on a point, you cannot do that. Keep an open mind
- 25 until the very end of the case.

2

PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT

- Ladies and gentlemen, I always take longer at
 this stage of the case because a vaccination is worth a
- 3 lot more than getting the disease, and it is very, very
- 4 important that I sort of give you a good outline of it all
- 5 as best I can with your understanding that this is just to
- 6 avoid problems, it is to help you listen to the case, it
- 7 is not for any other purpose. At the end of the case, I
- 8 will -- I'm going to say this again, I will give you
- 9 detailed instructions on the law, and those instructions
- 10 will govern your deliberations, not our preliminary
- 11 instructions. Those instructions will govern your
- 12 deliberations.
- Ladies and gentlemen, we appreciate all of you
- 14 being available to serve on this case. Is there anything
- 15 else from counsel for the plaintiff before we allow the
- 16 jury to be excused for the day?
- 17 MR. ESQUIVEL: Nothing else, Your Honor.
- 18 THE COURT: Anything else from counsel for the
- 19 defendant before we let the jury be excused for the day?
- 20 MR. FARGARSON: No, Your Honor. Page 231

21	THE COURT: Ladies and gentlemen, we will you
22	will come in here you will come in at 8:30, there will
23	other people in here on another case tomorrow for a short
24	period of time, and then we will see you in here,
25	hopefully, at 9:15. If we are running ten minutes late,
	PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT
	236
1	it will be because they did not conclude the earlier. We
2	will see you tomorrow, you're going to be excused through
3	the jury room. Take a look around, make sure that you're
4	familiar with the facility. I will stay here just for a
5	moment.
6	(Jury out at 5:20 p.m.)
7	THE COURT: Just a few things. Y'all can be
8	seated. When the jury comes in tomorrow, what we normally
9	do is the lawyers and the parties and y'all can be
10	seated that the lawyers and the parties usually stands.
11	Now, the reason is we try to it is very important for
12	the jury to feel respected, and that's just a sign of
13	respect. They are judges of the facts, and that's a
14	tradition that not everybody follows in every court, but
15	we try to do that.
16	The second thing is that I did bring up the
17	issue on burden of proof, not very subtly, but kind of
18	subtly. I have not seen anything in any of the materials
19	that suggests that any party is suggesting the burden on
20	any point is anything other than preponderance of the

Page 232

우

- 21 evidence. I understand that. That doesn't mean I
- 22 necessarily agree with it, but I understand that I have
- 23 received nothing in that regard. Where the parties agree
- 24 on a point of law and invite the court to use a particular
- 25 instruction without objection, generally what I do unless

7

PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT

- 1 I'm just absolutely positive that you're wrong, I will fix
- 2 it anyway, and I will do that also on some things anyway,
- 3 just because I don't want error in the record. But I've
- 4 brought that up now twice, and I think I have a position
- 5 of the parties. I will do a little more research in that
- 6 regard.
- Now, they're going to work on the electricity
- 8 this evening. We had a problem. They did not do what --
- 9 well, you know, GSA just didn't get it finished, and
- 10 sometimes that happens. So they will be coming very
- 11 shortly. They're probably here waiting right now. I'm
- 12 going to let everybody know they're going to come in with
- 13 some equipment. We're going to have to let you secure
- 14 your materials here. If you want to leave anything in
- 15 here, that is up to you, but they will be move things
- 16 around over here, and I don't want anybody to leave
- 17 something here expecting it to be in the same place that
- 18 it is right now, so I think that is fair notice to you, to
- 19 Let everybody move things today clearly out of the way of
- 20 the screen and where they will be doing some electrical
- 21 work in the center of the room. I want you to know that, Page 233

22	and I	don' t	want v	ou to	he	surpri sed.	The	staff	 the
ZZ	anu i	uon t	wallt v	/Ou lo	ne	Sul Di i Seu.	1116	Starr	 une

- 23 personnel will be moving things. If they don't complete
- 24 that work today, they will complete it tomorrow, I hope.
- 25 And that is our situation in that regard.

7

PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT

- 1 Are there any questions regarding the exhibits 2 that will be used in opening statements? Do we have 3 anythi ng? 4 MR. ESQUIVEL: I disclosed a list of exhibits 5 that I intend to use, Your Honor, and the defendant has agreed that one of the exhibits is acceptable, so I will 6 7 intend to refer to that and ask the court if the 8 electrical problem is not fixed, will the monitors --9 THE COURT: Oh, The monitors will all be in, 10 and there will be a monitor pulled in here, and if I can 11 get another monitor, Mr. Warren will get another monitor so the gallery can see what is on the monitors. 12 13 normal practice is to put two monitors over here, one 14 facing the gallery or anybody else who is observing and 15 one facing the panel on that end, and so they will be here 16 anyway, there will be monitors there, so you will be able 17 to use the material. You will be using your computer 18 hookup to display these materials?
- 19 MR. ESQUIVEL: Yes, we will, Your Honor.
- 20 THE COURT: Do you want to announce on the
- 21 record what there're going to be? Is it very much?

22	carranzaO1.txt MR. ESQUIVEL: I'm sorry, the exhibits?
23	THE COURT: Yes.
24	MR. ESQUIVEL: I plan to use one of the
25	articles from the Code of Military Justice in El Salvador.
	PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT
	239
1	THE COURT: And that's not a disputed point,
2	the parties will allow its display to the jury without
3	objection, okay, that has been agreed upon by both sides.
4	MR. ESQUIVEL: In addition, I will also be
5	using Power Point slides, and those will be in the nature
6	of demonstratives.
7	THE COURT: Demonstratives are fine. I take it
8	they have been shown to the other side.
9	MR. BROOKE: I have not seen them, Your Honor.
10	THE COURT: Normally demonstratives are shown
11	to the other side because sometimes what you know, I
12	agree, you could walk to a board and sketch it, but the
13	better course of action in order to avoid interruption is
14	just to show them. Now, I will say that we're going to be
15	deferential to both sides on the demonstratives as long as
16	it is clear that a demonstrative is not an attempt to show
17	something else.
18	MR. ESQUIVEL: I will finalize those slides
19	tonight, and I will show them to counsel for the defense
20	first thing in the morning.
21	THE COURT: That's fine, they will probably
22	feel more comfortable seeing them in advance. Page 235

statement, is that correct?

2324

25

우

Mr. Fargarson, are you make the opening

statement? I think that Mr. Esquivel is doing the opening

	PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT
1	MR. ESQUIVEL: Yes, I am, Your Honor.
2	THE COURT: Do you feel like you know
3	everything to do in the courtroom? You're not going to
4	cross any boundary that you don't want to cross?
5	MR. ESQUIVEL: I don't intend to cross any
6	boundary that I don't want to cross, but
7	THE COURT: What we will do is at the very end,
8	the two closers will probably just come up at the very end
9	and talk a just a minute to make sure we have covered
10	those things, so you're both comfortable.
11	MR. ESQUIVEL: That will be fine.
12	THE COURT: Mr. Fargarson, are you going to use
13	demonstratives tomorrow or anything that you will be
14	showi ng?
15	MR. FARGARSON: I may use one exhibit, but I
16	will show it to David if I do.
17	THE COURT: All right, that's fine. Is there
18	anything else we need to take up before we meet briefly
19	while we let everybody be excused and meet briefly with
20	counsel?
21	MR. ESQUIVEL: Your Honor, we have one matter,
22	which is our witness that we intend to call tomorrow after
	Page 236

- 23 the statements is Ambassador White.
- 24 THE COURT: Sure.
- 25 MR. ESQUIVEL: His wife is not in good health,

우

PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT

- 1 and so he is only able to be here tomorrow. I believe
- 2 that given the length of our statements and our schedule
- 3 that there won't be a problem finishing his testimony
- 4 tomorrow, and we certainly will allow enough time for
- 5 cross examination, but I just wanted to make the court
- 6 aware that if at all possible, we would need to complete
- 7 his testimony before the end of the day tomorrow.
- 8 THE COURT: I mean we should --
- 9 MR. FARGARSON: That's fine with me if I get to
- 10 ask all I want to.
- 11 THE COURT: I understand. I understand. Let's
- 12 have the trial counsel come up to side bar for just a
- 13 moment, and everybody else, thank you very much, you don't
- 14 have to leave, but you're at ease.
- 15 (The following proceedings had at side-bar
- 16 bench.)
- 17 THE COURT: We have got a sentencing at 9:00
- 18 o'clock, and I don't know if it is supposed to be short or
- 19 long. I mean I didn't realize this, that is why I was
- 20 asking, you're right, I have even seen him once and, one,
- 21 he's fairly new in our CJA section and he is -- of course,
- 22 that's the private attorneys who take cases for defense.
- 23 We could be through in three minutes. I mean he could Page 237

- 24 come in and he could say I can't go forward, and we
- 25 don't -- and I would let him because he's brand-new,

2

PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT

- 1 fairly new. It is not a hard issue, but he's new at it,
- 2 or we could be here if he's brand-new and we start it, he
- 3 could make us late, he could keep us for 30 minutes
- 4 because he has not done many of these. I'm going to ask
- 5 you to come on in, if it is all right with both of you, at
- 6 least by 5 till the hour, I mean just --
- 7 MS. BLUM: Absolutely.
- 8 THE COURT: If you know you're here at 8:55,
- 9 you know, you can swap your documents and we may be
- 10 starting -- I'm going to give you warning we might be
- 11 starting at five after or 10 after, I would probably make
- 12 sure it wasn't earlier than 10 after, so you can get
- 13 comfortably set up.
- 14 A couple of things about opens, and that is
- 15 just don't get too close to the panel. They don't like it
- 16 and, you know, after all these years, Mr. Brooke knows
- 17 what I'm talking about -- lawyers who get on top of the
- 18 panel. I don't imagine you would remotely consider doing
- 19 that.
- 20 MR. ESQUI VEL: No.
- 21 THE COURT: Give them a little --
- MR. ESQUIVEL: I plan to stay next to the
- 23 lecturn there and not approach the panel.

2

PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT

- 1 that's what Mr. Fargarson was asking about, and that's
- 2 okay. But I have had Jacque Smith did a close here, and
- 3 he's a very entertaining attorney, and they loved it, but
- 4 he was almost in the jury box. And I didn't -- at one
- 5 point, I said maybe you might want to back up a little
- 6 bit, because they don't like being spit on. I mean he was
- 7 sort of -- and he backed up a little bit because they were
- 8 uncomfortable. He's a very effective lawyer with the
- 9 jury, but he did need to back up just a little bit. I
- 10 don't think you do that either, you stay --
- 11 MR. FARGARSON: I don't -- I have some false
- 12 teeth, and I don't want my teeth to fall out in the lap of
- 13 a juror.
- 14 THE COURT: I'm learning more than I wanted to
- 15 know.
- 16 MR. FARGARSON: That's not very good. Spitting
- 17 on them or letting your teeth fall out are not good.
- 18 THE COURT: Neither one of them works very well
- 19 with the panel.
- 20 Okay. I do think the questionnaires turned out
- 21 to be pretty effective.
- 22 MS. BLUM: I do too. I thought they were very
- 23 effective.
- 24 THE COURT: So I thought -- some were Page 239

PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT

- 1 really wanted to give you both a chance --
- 2 MS. BLUM: Could I clarify on tomorrow's
- 3 schedul e because --
- 4 THE COURT: I'm supposed to be somewhere at
- 5 11:00 which allows me to get back here at, you know,
- 6 easily 12:30, we can resume at 12:30, no problem. We get
- 7 this weird early lunch, isn't that right, Joe? And
- 8 sometimes that changes. So I warn people --
- 9 MS. BLUM: Will we expect to go straight
- 10 through in the morning allowing David to give his opening
- 11 and Bob to give his opening?
- 12 THE COURT: Yeah. How long is your opening
- 13 MR. ESQUIVEL: Forty minutes.
- 14 THE COURT: Forty minutes, that's okay. That's
- 15 what we agreed, well within.
- How long is your open?
- 17 MR. FARGARSON: It probably won't be as long as
- 18 his. I would say in the vicinity of maybe 25 or 30
- 19 minutes.
- 20 THE COURT: These are all --
- 21 MR. FARGARSON: He has got five people to talk
- 22 about.
- MS. BLUM: We should be prepared to start
- 24 Ambassador White just as soon as the opens are complete?

우

PRELIMINARY INSTRUCTIONS BY THE COURT

1	White to know, you know, that we're going to have this odd
2	lunch tomorrow. It may work to your advantage, maybe we
3	will get through with the opens if we started at 9:10. $$ I
4	mean it is possible that yeah, we will get to him. We
5	will get to him in the morning, but it will only be for a
6	short period of time and then we will take that break.
7	MS. BLUM: Okay, good. Thank you very much.
8	THE COURT: Thank y'all very much.
9	MR. ESQUI VEL: Thank you.
10	MS. BLUM: See you tomorrow.
11	(Court adjourned at at 5:30 p.m.)
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	
20	
21	
22	
23	
24	
25	